

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
State Universities and Colleges
GRAND TOTAL (ALL ROs)
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	32,285,610	35,810,476	38,163,556	10.92%	6.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,695,608	12,742,767	12,811,271	0.37%	0.54%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	
Capital Outlay	13,534,201	10,165,134	10,456,845	-24.89%	2.87%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	58,515,425	58,718,377	61,431,672	0.35%	4.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,527,383	2,721,752	3,129,364	7.69%	14.98%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	61,042,808	61,440,129	64,561,036	0.65%	5.08%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	30,877,278	35,810,476	38,163,556	15.98%	6.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	10,123,584	12,742,767	12,811,271	25.87%	0.54%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	
Capital Outlay	9,650,140	10,165,134	10,456,845	5.34%	2.87%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	50,651,008	58,718,377	61,431,672	15.93%	4.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,437,654	2,721,752	3,129,364	11.65%	14.98%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	53,088,662	61,440,129	64,561,036	15.73%	5.08%
BALANCE	7,954,146	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,038,644				
Unobligated Allotment	5,915,502				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	23,343,420	26,977,282	26,127,332	15.57%	-3.15%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	17,206,625	16,785,186	18,713,685	-2.45%	11.49%
Tuition Fees	8,112,143	7,842,318	9,117,634	-3.33%	16.26%
Income Collected from Students	4,329,614	3,903,949	4,112,814	-9.83%	5.35%
Income from Other Sources	2,053,990	2,222,772	2,470,450	8.22%	11.14%
Income from Revolving Fund	720,427	923,789	1,052,626	28.23%	13.95%
Grants/Donations	572,051	553,818	582,686	-3.19%	5.21%
Others	1,418,400	1,338,540	1,377,475	-5.63%	2.91%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	40,550,045	43,762,468	44,841,017	7.92%	2.46%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	13,572,763	17,635,136	17,691,009	29.93%	0.32%
Personnel Services	3,270,831	3,732,427	3,870,505	14.11%	3.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	7,381,216	9,273,695	9,580,030	25.64%	3.30%
Financial Expenses	-	360	400		11.11%
Fiduciary Fee	176,721	486,085	383,475	175.06%	-21.11%
Capital Outlay	2,743,994	4,142,568	3,856,599	50.97%	-6.90%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	26,977,282	26,127,332	27,150,008	-3.15%	3.91%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	101,592,853	105,202,597	109,402,053	3.55%	3.99%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	66,661,425	79,075,265	82,252,045	18.62%	4.02%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - EIGHT (8) SUCs
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	10,799,294	11,819,210	13,029,254	9.44%	10.24%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	3,750,552	3,675,268	3,769,252	-2.01%	2.56%
Capital Outlay	5,859,497	1,996,659	1,450,074	-65.92%	-27.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	20,409,343	17,491,137	18,248,580	-14.30%	4.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	823,302	912,639	1,055,717	10.85%	15.68%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	21,232,645	18,403,776	19,304,297	-13.32%	4.89%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	10,339,787	11,819,210	13,029,254	14.31%	10.24%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	3,383,054	3,675,268	3,769,252	8.64%	2.56%
Capital Outlay	3,962,861	1,996,659	1,450,074	-49.62%	-27.37%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	17,685,702	17,491,137	18,248,580	-1.10%	4.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	808,872	912,639	1,055,717	12.83%	15.68%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	18,494,574	18,403,776	19,304,297	-0.49%	4.89%
BALANCE	2,738,071	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	590,119				
Unobligated Allotment	2,147,952				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	9,871,543	11,155,787	11,354,268	13.01%	1.78%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,883,180	2,775,628	3,000,068	-3.73%	8.09%
Tuition Fees	1,198,043	1,032,246	1,072,723	-13.84%	3.92%
Income Collected from Students	468,467	444,339	529,347	-5.15%	19.13%
Income from Other Sources	737,566	868,563	931,713	17.76%	7.27%
Income from Revolving Fund	21,706	21,982	16,179	1.27%	-26.40%
Grants / Donations	54,443	25,085	55,413	-53.92%	120.90%
Others	402,955	383,413	394,693	-4.85%	2.94%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	12,754,723	13,931,415	14,354,336	9.23%	3.04%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,598,936	2,577,147	2,343,215	61.18%	-9.08%
Personnel Services	635,483	711,737	765,992	12.00%	7.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	807,581	1,278,195	1,204,852	58.27%	-5.74%
Capital Outlay	130,272	489,615	372,371	275.84%	-23.95%
Fiduciary Expenses	25,600	97,600	69,731	281.25%	-28.55%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	11,155,787	11,354,268	12,011,121	1.78%	5.79%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	33,987,368	32,335,191	33,658,633	-4.86%	4.09%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	20,093,510	20,980,923	21,647,512	4.42%	3.18%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Eulogio 'Amang' Rodriguez Institute of Science and Technology
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	157,513	158,801	149,635	0.82%	-5.77%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,711	61,282	67,917	-19.06%	10.83%
Capital Outlay	91,115	59,949	30,092	-34.21%	-49.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	324,339	280,032	247,644	-13.66%	-11.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,635	11,272	11,485	-3.12%	1.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	335,974	291,304	259,129	-13.30%	-11.05%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	125,770	158,801	149,635	26.26%	-5.77%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	42,825	61,282	67,917	43.10%	10.83%
Capital Outlay	33,689	59,949	30,092	77.95%	-49.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	202,284	280,032	247,644	38.44%	-11.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,941	11,272	11,485	13.39%	1.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	212,225	291,304	259,129	37.26%	-11.05%
BALANCE	123,749	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	40,486	-			
Unobligated Allotment	83,263				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	182,756	276,729		51.42%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	177,480	141,057	134,802	-20.52%	-4.43%
Tuition Fees	90,936	75,976	72,997	-16.45%	-3.92%
Income Collected from Students	74,470	54,597	51,321	-26.69%	-6.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,894	1,304	1,304	-54.94%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	-	-		
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	9,180	9,180	9,180	0.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	360,236	417,786	134,802	15.98%	-67.73%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	83,507	417,786	134,802	400.30%	-67.73%
Personnel Services	29,773	41,699	26,790	40.06%	-35.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,127	203,524	67,491	496.37%	-66.84%
Capital Outlay	19,607	172,563	40,521	780.11%	-76.52%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	276,729	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	696,210	709,090	393,931	1.85%	-44.45%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	295,732	709,090	393,931	139.77%	-44.45%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Marikina Polytechnic College
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	83,861	80,477	81,554	-4.04%	1.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	27,569	22,294	22,675	-19.13%	1.71%
Capital Outlay	37,107	32,467	66,612	-12.50%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	148,537	135,238	170,841	-8.95%	26.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,649	6,335	6,422	-4.72%	1.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	155,186	141,573	177,263	-8.77%	25.21%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	75,147	80,477	81,554	7.09%	1.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	18,598	22,294	22,675	19.87%	1.71%
Capital Outlay	20,386	32,467	66,612	59.26%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	114,131	135,238	170,841	18.49%	26.33%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,926	6,335	6,422	6.90%	1.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	120,057	141,573	177,263	17.92%	25.21%
BALANCE	35,129	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	21,773	-			
Unobligated Allotment	13,356				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	114,685	138,453	89,241	20.72%	-35.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	64,705	78,732	88,994	21.68%	13.03%
Tuition Fees	30,344	33,011	36,313	8.79%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	12,682	28,344	31,992	123.50%	12.87%
Income from Other Sources	5,230	6,082	6,690	16.29%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	-	-		
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	16,449	11,295	13,999		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	179,390	217,185	178,235	21.07%	-17.93%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	40,937	127,944	160,411	212.54%	25.38%
Personnel Services	17,913	18,017	22,589	0.58%	25.38%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	18,763	72,075	90,365	284.13%	25.38%
Capital Outlay	4,261	37,852	47,457	788.34%	25.38%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	138,453	89,241	17,824	-35.54%	-80.03%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	334,576	358,758	355,498	7.23%	-0.91%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	160,994	269,517	337,674	67.41%	25.29%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Philippine Normal University
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	353,850	493,045	489,904	39.34%	-0.64%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	211,600	203,846	197,899	-3.66%	-2.92%
Capital Outlay	458,499	87,410	121,555	-80.94%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,023,949	784,301	809,358	-23.40%	3.19%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,630	25,142	28,915	2.08%	15.01%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,048,579	809,443	838,273	-22.81%	3.56%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	328,399	493,045	489,904	50.14%	-0.64%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	159,936	203,846	197,899	27.45%	-2.92%
Capital Outlay	409,633	87,410	121,555	100.00%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	897,968	784,301	809,358	-12.66%	3.19%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	23,239	25,142	28,915	8.19%	15.01%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	921,207	809,443	838,273	-12.13%	3.56%
BALANCE	127,372	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	23,490				
Unobligated Allotment	103,882				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	20,497	12,861			
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	81,655	180,488	189,512	121.04%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	34,679	38,283	40,197	10.39%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	24,832	13,857	14,549	-44.20%	4.99%
Income from Other Sources	22,144	128,348	134,766	479.61%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	-	-		
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	102,152	193,349	189,512	89.28%	-1.98%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	89,291	193,349	189,512	3	
Personnel Services	35,057	87,007	85,280	148.19%	-1.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,617	77,340	75,805	144.62%	-1.98%
Capital Outlay	22,617	29,002	28,427	28.23%	-1.98%
Fiduciary Expenses	-	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,861	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,150,731	1,002,792	1,027,785	-12.86%	2.49%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,010,498	1,002,792	1,027,785	-0.76%	2.49%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Philippine State College of Aeronautics
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	72,699	83,095	79,003	14.30%	-4.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,812	25,548	26,465	-1.02%	3.59%
Capital Outlay	45,114	59,949	-	32.88%	-100.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	143,625	168,592	105,468	17.38%	-37.44%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,447	5,616	5,767	3.10%	2.69%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	149,072	174,208	111,235	16.86%	-36.15%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	63,238	83,095	79,003	31.40%	-4.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,654	25,548	26,465	29.99%	3.59%
Capital Outlay	-	59,949	-		-100.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	82,892	168,592	105,468	103.39%	-37.44%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,250	5,616	5,767	6.97%	2.69%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	88,142	174,208	111,235	97.64%	-36.15%
BALANCE	60,930	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	29,628	-			
Unobligated Allotment	31,302				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	220,269	289,727	328,446		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	159,401	200,617	240,741	25.86%	20.00%
Tuition Fees	91,723	113,839	136,607	24.11%	20.00%
Income Collected from Students	65,386	86,035	103,242	31.58%	20.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,292	743	892	-67.58%	20.05%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	379,670	490,344	569,187	29.15%	16.08%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	89,943	161,898	178,088	80.00%	10.00%
Personnel Services	4,136	13,506	14,857	226.55%	10.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	83,987	141,180	155,298	68.10%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	1,820	7,212	7,933	296.26%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	289,727	328,446	391,099	13.36%	19.08%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	528,742	664,552	680,422	25.69%	2.39%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	178,085	336,106	289,323	88.73%	-13.92%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Polytechnic University of the Philippines
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	956,651	1,002,242	1,123,418	4.77%	12.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	321,769	256,467	263,832	-20.29%	2.87%
Capital Outlay	207,380	87,410	21,115	-57.85%	-75.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,485,800	1,346,119	1,408,365	-9.40%	4.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	68,262	77,155	88,678	13.03%	14.93%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,554,062	1,423,274	1,497,043	-8.42%	5.18%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	914,511	1,002,242	1,123,418	9.59%	12.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	220,342	256,467	263,832	16.39%	2.87%
Capital Outlay	40,433	87,410	21,115	100.00%	-75.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,175,286	1,346,119	1,408,365	14.54%	4.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	60,383	77,155	88,678	27.78%	14.93%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,235,669	1,423,274	1,497,043	15.18%	5.18%
BALANCE	318,393	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	73,101				
Unobligated Allotment	245,292				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	89,845	163,487	84,862		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	421,130	437,748	487,291	3.95%	11.32%
Tuition Fees	188,900	217,675	191,977	15.23%	-11.81%
Income Collected from Students	132,255	143,270	184,436	8.33%	28.73%
Income from Other Sources	29,468	35,660	39,286	21.01%	10.17%
Income from Revolving Fund	16,180	16,180	16,179	0.00%	-0.01%
Fiduciary fees	54,327	24,963	55,413	-54.05%	121.98%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	510,975	601,235	572,153	17.66%	-4.84%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	347,488	516,373	572,153	22	0
Personnel Services	266,228	253,265	300,373	-4.87%	18.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,762	109,522	132,250	107.58%	20.75%
Capital Outlay	2,898	55,986	69,799	1831.88%	24.67%
Fiduciary Expenses	25,600	97,600	69,731	281.25%	-28.55%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	163,487	84,862	-	-48.09%	-100.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	2,065,037	2,024,509	2,069,196	-1.96%	2.21%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,583,157	1,939,647	2,069,196	22.52%	6.68%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Rizal Technological University
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	223,382	283,954	266,407	27.12%	-6.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	130,180	130,696	123,684	0.40%	-5.37%
Capital Outlay	98,852	87,410	37,562	-11.57%	-57.03%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	452,414	502,060	427,653	10.97%	-14.82%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,347	15,425	17,258	0.51%	11.88%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	467,761	517,485	444,911	10.63%	-14.02%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	180,257	283,954	266,407	57.53%	-6.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	80,276	130,696	123,684	62.81%	-5.37%
Capital Outlay	43,887	87,410	37,562	100.00%	-57.03%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	304,420	502,060	427,653	64.92%	-14.82%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,308	15,425	17,258	7.81%	11.88%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	318,728	517,485	444,911	62.36%	-14.02%
BALANCE	149,033	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	54,207				
Unobligated Allotment	94,826				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	334,280	332,664	159,064		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	266,305	197,350	287,674	-25.89%	45.77%
Tuition Fees	223,674	158,850	202,513	-28.98%	27.49%
Income Collected from Students	31,629	36,000	58,771	13.82%	63.25%
Income from Other Sources	11,002	2,500	26,390	-77.28%	955.60%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	-	-		
Fiduciary fees					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	600,585	530,014	446,738	-11.75%	-15.71%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	267,921	370,950	345,200	2	(0)
Personnel Services	17,119	27,400	25,510	60.06%	-6.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	179,224	197,550	183,819	10.23%	-6.95%
Capital Outlay	71,578	146,000	135,871	103.97%	-6.94%
Fiduciary Expenses					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	332,664	159,064	101,538	-52.18%	-36.17%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,068,346	1,047,499	891,649	-1.95%	-14.88%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	586,649	888,435	790,111	51.44%	-11.07%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Technological University of the Philippines
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	493,115	533,703	535,740	8.23%	0.38%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	133,560	114,361	110,328	-14.37%	-3.53%
Capital Outlay	80,365	114,948	31,227	43.03%	-72.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	707,040	763,012	677,295	7.92%	-11.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	33,200	34,905	37,884	5.14%	8.53%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	740,240	797,917	715,179	7.79%	-10.37%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	416,196	533,703	535,740	28.23%	0.38%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	87,926	114,361	110,328	30.07%	-3.53%
Capital Outlay	23,634	114,948	31,227	386.37%	-72.83%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	527,756	763,012	677,295	44.58%	-11.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	31,693	34,905	37,884	10.13%	8.53%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	559,449	797,917	715,179	42.63%	-10.37%
BALANCE	180,791	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	97,134	-			
Unobligated Allotment	83,657				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	122,524	334,703	340,058	173.17%	1.60%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	332,739	201,355	211,815	-39.49%	5.19%
Tuition Fees	185,579	104,314	109,379	-43.79%	4.86%
Income Collected from Students	125,341	80,584	85,036	-35.71%	5.52%
Income from Other Sources	21,819	16,457	17,400	-24.57%	5.73%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	455,263	536,058	551,873	17.75%	2.95%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	120,560	196,000	204,363	62.57%	4.27%
Personnel Services	33,330	25,000	30,000	-24.99%	20.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	79,739	130,000	132,000	63.03%	1.54%
Capital Outlay	7,491	41,000	42,363	447.32%	3.32%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	334,703	340,058	347,510	1.60%	2.19%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,195,503	1,333,975	1,267,052	11.58%	-5.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	680,009	993,917	919,542	46.16%	-7.48%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: University of the Philippines System
Region: NATIONAL CAPITAL REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	8,458,223	9,183,893	10,303,593	8.58%	12.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,824,351	2,860,774	2,956,452	1.29%	3.34%
Capital Outlay	4,841,065	1,467,116	1,141,911	-69.69%	-22.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	16,123,639	13,511,783	14,401,956	-16.20%	6.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	658,132	736,789	859,308	11.95%	16.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	16,781,771	14,248,572	15,261,264	-15.09%	7.11%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	8,236,269	9,183,893	10,303,593	11.51%	12.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,753,497	2,860,774	2,956,452	3.90%	3.34%
Capital Outlay	3,391,199	1,467,116	1,141,911	-56.74%	-22.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	14,380,965	13,511,783	14,401,956	-6.04%	6.59%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	658,132	736,789	859,308	11.95%	16.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	15,039,097	14,248,572	15,261,264	-5.26%	7.11%
BALANCE	1,742,674	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	250,300				
Unobligated Allotment	1,492,374				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	8,786,687	9,607,163	10,352,597	9.34%	7.76%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,379,765	1,338,281	1,359,239	-3.01%	1.57%
Tuition Fees	352,208	290,298	282,740	-17.58%	-2.60%
Income Collected from Students	1,872	1,652	-	-11.75%	-100.00%
Income from Other Sources	642,717	677,469	704,985	5.41%	4.06%
Income from Revolving Fund	5,526	5,802	-	4.99%	-100.00%
Grants / Donations	116	122	-	5.17%	-100.00%
Others	377,326	362,938	371,514	-3.81%	2.36%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	10,166,452	10,945,444	11,711,836	7.66%	7.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	559,289	592,847	628,417	6.00%	6.00%
Personnel Services	231,927	245,843	260,593	6.00%	6.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	327,362	347,004	367,824	6.00%	6.00%
Capital Outlay	-	-	-		
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	9,607,163	10,352,597	11,083,419	7.76%	7.06%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	26,948,223	25,194,016	26,973,100	-6.51%	7.06%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	15,598,386	14,841,419	15,889,681	-4.85%	7.06%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs
Region: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	895,532	955,139	1,003,911	6.66%	5.11%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	361,502	362,540	459,726	0.29%	26.81%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	
Capital Outlay	526,518	539,076	342,654	2.39%	-36.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,783,558	1,856,755	1,806,291	4.10%	-2.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	69,270	73,829	83,004	6.58%	12.43%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,852,828	1,930,584	1,889,295	4.20%	-2.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	863,962	955,139	1,003,911	10.55%	5.11%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	238,069	362,540	459,726	52.28%	26.81%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	
Capital Outlay	303,989	539,076	342,654	77.33%	-36.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,406,026	1,856,755	1,806,291	32.06%	-2.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	69,270	73,829	83,004	6.58%	12.43%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,475,296	1,930,584	1,889,295	30.86%	-2.14%
BALANCE	377,532				
Unreleased Appropriations	34,384	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	343,148	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	85,135	200,092	174,750	135.03%	-12.67%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	388,521	532,380	558,383	37.03%	4.88%
Tuition Fees	153,832	170,524	180,263	10.85%	5.71%
Income Collected from Students	114,043	69,663	77,336	-38.92%	11.01%
Income from Other Sources	30,997	40,263	43,849	29.89%	8.91%
Income from Revolving Fund	86,644	117,822	121,021	35.98%	2.72%
Grants / Donations	-	2,010	3,000		49.25%
Others	3,005	132,098	132,914	4295.94%	0.62%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	473,656	732,472	733,133	54.64%	0.09%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	273,564	557,722	556,077	103.87%	-0.29%
Personnel Services	15,417	14,582	14,240	-5.42%	-2.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	181,584	416,612	408,597	129.43%	-1.92%
Financial Expenses	-	360	400	100.00%	11.11%
Capital Outlay	76,563	126,168	132,840	64.79%	5.29%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	200,092	174,750	177,056	-12.67%	1.32%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	2,326,484	2,663,056	2,622,428	14.47%	-1.53%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,748,860	2,488,306	2,445,372	42.28%	-1.73%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Abra State Institute of Sciences and Technology
Region: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	109,386	112,640	119,014	2.97%	5.66%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,009	42,615	49,533	46.90%	16.23%
Capital Outlay	93,578	59,949	13,513	-35.94%	-77.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	231,973	215,204	182,060	-7.23%	-15.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,754	9,372	9,898	7.06%	5.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	240,727	224,576	191,958	-6.71%	-14.52%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	109,376	112,640	119,014	2.98%	5.66%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,311	42,615	49,533	68.37%	16.23%
Capital Outlay	21,093	59,949	13,513	184.21%	-77.46%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	155,780	215,204	182,060	38.15%	-15.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,754	9,372	9,898	7.06%	5.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	164,534	224,576	191,958	36.49%	-14.52%
BALANCE	76,193	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	76,193	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	21,185	33,662	32,860	58.90%	-2.38%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	32,820	17,635	20,448	-46.27%	15.95%
Tuition Fees	18,632	8,955	10,298	-51.94%	15.00%
Income Collected from Students	11,383	6,682	7,350	-41.30%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	2,805	1,998	2,800	-28.77%	40.14%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	54,005	51,297	53,308	-5.01%	3.92%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	20,343	18,437	20,448	-9.37%	10.91%
Personnel Services	2,241	2,368	2,626	5.67%	10.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,262	13,261	14,707	-13.11%	10.90%
Capital Outlay	2,840	2,808	3,115	-1.13%	10.93%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	33,662	32,860	32,860	-2.38%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	294,732	275,873	245,266	-6.40%	-11.09%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	184,877	243,013	212,406	31.45%	-12.59%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Apayao State College
REGION: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	54,386	66,038	64,600	21.42%	-2.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,738	35,350	58,659	-13.23%	65.94%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	
Capital Outlay	58,292	59,949	46,130	2.84%	-23.05%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	153,422	161,337	169,389	5.16%	4.99%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,555	4,879	5,272	7.11%	8.05%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	157,977	166,216	174,661	5.22%	5.08%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	54,045	66,038	64,600	22.19%	-2.18%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	20,315	35,350	58,659	74.01%	65.94%
Financial Expenses	6	-	-	-100.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	44,855	59,949	46,130	33.65%	-23.05%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	119,221	161,337	169,389	35.33%	4.99%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,555	4,879	5,272	7.11%	8.05%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	123,776	166,216	174,661	34.29%	5.08%
BALANCE	34,201	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	33				
Unobligated Allotment	34,168	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	36,161	48,874	52,694	35.16%	0%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	21,730	32,822	32,730	51.04%	-0.28%
Tuition Fees	11,853	13,203	13,203	11.39%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	5,557	6,490	5,850	16.79%	-9.86%
Income from Other Sources	470	319	493	-32.13%	54.55%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,957	12,800	13,184	332.87%	3.00%
Grants / Donations	-	10			-100.00%
Others	893			-100.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	57,891	81,696	85,424	41.12%	4.56%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	9,017	29,002	19,946	221.64%	-31.23%
Personnel Services	-	2,224	400		-82.01%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	7,075	18,817	9,733	165.96%	-48.28%
Financial Expenses		360	400		11.11%
Capital Outlay	1,942	7,601	9,413	291.40%	23.84%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	48,874	52,694	65,478	7.82%	24.26%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	215,868	247,912	260,085	14.84%	4.91%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	132,793	195,218	194,607	47.01%	-0.31%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Benguet State University
REGION: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	351,831	396,578	384,298	12.72%	-3.10%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	136,258	119,131	142,047	-12.57%	19.24%
Capital Outlay	141,429	114,948	56,763	-18.72%	-50.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	629,518	630,657	583,108	0.18%	-7.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,199	27,993	31,114	2.92%	11.15%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	656,717	658,650	614,222	0.29%	-7.23%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	333,954	396,578	384,298	18.75%	-3.10%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,309	119,131	142,047	58.19%	19.24%
Capital Outlay	63,499	114,948	56,763	81.02%	-50.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	472,762	630,657	583,108	33.40%	-7.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,199	27,993	31,114	2.92%	11.15%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	499,961	658,650	614,222	31.74%	-6.75%
BALANCE	156,756	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	17,421				
Unobligated Allotment	139,335	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	3,434	43,846	43,846	1176.82%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	179,265	333,618	333,618	86.10%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	49,876	70,417	70,417	41.18%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	43,332	5,864	5,864	-86.47%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	22,483	30,173	30,173	34.20%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	63,574	99,037	99,037	55.78%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others (Fiduciary Fees)	-	128,127	128,127		0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	182,699	377,464	377,464	106.60%	0.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	138,853	333,618	333,618	140.27%	0.00%
Personnel Services	10,147	7,714	7,714	-23.98%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,294	277,092	277,092	165.68%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	24,412	48,812	48,812	99.95%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	43,846	43,846	43,846	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	839,416	1,036,114	991,686	23.43%	-4.29%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	638,814	992,268	947,840	55.33%	-4.48%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Ifugao State University
REGION: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	160,066	154,260	177,336	-3.63%	14.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	76,266	73,673	88,059	-3.40%	19.53%
Capital Outlay	121,967	87,410	121,555	-28.33%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	358,299	315,343	386,950	-11.99%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,809	12,616	15,595	6.83%	23.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	370,108	327,959	402,545	-11.39%	22.74%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	149,997	154,260	177,336	2.84%	14.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	57,442	73,673	88,059	28.26%	19.53%
Capital Outlay	121,411	87,410	121,555	-28.00%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	328,850	315,343	386,950	-4.11%	22.71%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,809	12,616	15,595	6.83%	23.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	340,659	327,959	402,545	-3.73%	22.74%
BALANCE	29,449	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,934				
Unobligated Allotment	18,515	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	14,242	12,481	-	-12.36%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	57,039	51,877	57,065	-9.05%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	22,815	25,326	27,859	11.01%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	24,714	20,930	23,023	-15.31%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	4,231	5,621	6,183	32.85%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,892	-	-	-100.00%	
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others (Trust Liabilities)	1,387				
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	71,281	64,358	57,065	-9.71%	-11.33%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	58,800	64,358	57,065	9.45%	-11.33%
Personnel Services	-				
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,584	34,957	32,065	31.50%	-8.27%
Capital Outlay	32,216	29,401	25,000	-8.74%	-14.97%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,481	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	441,389	392,317	459,610	-11.12%	17.15%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	399,459	392,317	459,610	-1.79%	17.15%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Kalinga State University
REGION: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	112,954	115,146	134,344	1.94%	16.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,786	39,878	43,235	14.64%	8.42%
Capital Outlay	54,486	103,410	27,662	89.79%	-73.25%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	202,226	258,434	205,241	27.79%	-20.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,688	9,763	11,159	12.37%	14.30%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	210,914	268,197	216,400	27.16%	-19.31%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	116,955	115,146	134,344	-1.55%	16.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,708	39,878	43,235	38.91%	8.42%
Capital Outlay	14,575	103,410	27,662	609.50%	-73.25%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	160,238	258,434	205,241	61.28%	-20.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,688	9,763	11,159	12.37%	14.30%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	168,926	268,197	216,400	58.77%	-19.31%
BALANCE	41,988	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	21				
Unobligated Allotment	41,967	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	-	28,447	28,447		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	52,000	55,037	67,500	5.84%	22.64%
Tuition Fees	29,201	27,900	30,000	-4.46%	7.53%
Income Collected from Students	13,931	16,000	20,000	14.85%	25.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,757	4,150	7,000	50.53%	68.67%
Income from Revolving Fund	6,111	3,987	6,000	-34.76%	50.49%
Grants / Donations	-	2,000	3,000		50.00%
Others	-	1,000	1,500		50.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	52,000	83,484	95,947	60.55%	14.93%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	23,553	55,037	67,500	133.67%	22.64%
Personnel Services	1,103	850	1,000	-22.94%	17.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	11,370	35,987	40,000	216.51%	11.15%
Capital Outlay	11,080	18,200	26,500	64.26%	45.60%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	28,447	28,447	28,447	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	262,914	351,681	312,347	33.76%	-11.18%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	192,479	323,234	283,900	67.93%	-12.17%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Mountain Province State Polytechnic College
REGION: CORDILLERA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	106,909	110,477	124,319	3.34%	12.53%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	44,445	51,893	78,193	16.76%	50.68%
Capital Outlay	56,766	113,410	77,031	99.79%	-32.08%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	208,120	275,780	279,543	32.51%	1.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,265	9,206	9,966	11.39%	8.26%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	216,385	284,986	289,509	31.70%	1.59%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	99,635	110,477	124,319	10.88%	12.53%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,984	51,893	78,193	67.48%	50.68%
Capital Outlay	38,556	113,410	77,031	194.14%	-32.08%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	169,175	275,780	279,543	63.01%	1.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,265	9,206	9,966	11.39%	8.26%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	177,440	284,986	289,509	60.61%	1.59%
BALANCE	38,945	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,975				
Unobligated Allotment	32,970	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	10,113	32,782	16,903	224.16%	-48.44%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	45,667	41,391	47,022	-9.36%	13.60%
Tuition Fees	21,455	24,723	28,486	15.23%	15.22%
Income Collected from Students	15,126	13,697	15,249	-9.45%	11.33%
Income from Other Sources	1,056			-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund	7,305			-100.00%	
Grants / Donations	-				
Others	725	2,971	3,287	309.79%	10.64%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	55,780	74,173	63,925	32.97%	-13.82%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	22,998	57,270	57,500	149.02%	0.40%
Personnel Services	1,926	1,426	2,500	-25.96%	75.32%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	16,999	36,498	35,000	114.71%	-4.10%
Capital Outlay	4,073	19,346	20,000	374.98%	3.38%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	32,782	16,903	6,425	-48.44%	-61.99%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	272,165	359,159	353,434	31.96%	-1.59%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	200,438	342,256	347,009	70.75%	1.39%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,828,893	1,978,402	1,942,656	8.17%	-1.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	646,895	658,637	630,036	1.82%	-4.34%
Capital Outlay	566,859	560,208	563,317	-1.17%	0.55%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	3,042,647	3,197,247	3,136,009	5.08%	-1.92%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	145,460	143,979	156,301	-1.02%	8.56%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	3,188,107	3,341,226	3,292,310	4.80%	-1.46%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,814,442	1,978,402	1,942,656	9.04%	-1.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	373,446	658,637	630,036	76.37%	-4.34%
Capital Outlay	455,906	560,208	563,317	22.88%	0.55%
Sub-Total, Appropriations	2,643,794	3,197,247	3,136,009	20.93%	-1.92%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	132,435	143,979	156,301	8.72%	8.56%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	2,776,229	3,341,226	3,292,310	20.35%	-1.46%
BALANCE	411,878	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriation	44,207				
Unobligated Allotment	367,671				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	534,354	639,075	645,741	19.60%	1.04%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	804,115	706,575	610,050	-12.13%	-13.66%
Tuition Fees	332,593	318,980	272,367	-4.09%	-14.61%
Income Collected from Students	153,461	139,711	107,258	-8.96%	-23.23%
Other School Fees	3,341	3,525	3,878	5.51%	10.01%
Other Business Income	45,652	48,984	29,177	7.30%	-40.44%
Income from Revolving Fund	80,384	85,792	96,966	6.73%	13.02%
Grants/donations	-	-	-		
Others	188,684	109,583	100,404	-41.92%	-8.38%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,338,469	1,345,650	1,255,791	0.54%	-6.68%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	699,394	699,909	607,661	0.07%	-13.18%
Personnel Services	71,211	98,467	77,400	38.27%	-21.39%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	384,513	385,692	376,681	0.31%	-2.34%
Capital Outlay	243,670	215,750	153,580	-11.46%	-28.82%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	639,075	645,741	648,130	1.04%	0.37%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	4,526,576	4,686,876	4,548,101	3.54%	-2.96%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	3,475,623	4,041,135	3,899,971	16.27%	-3.49%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Don Mariano Marcos Memorial State University
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	586,223	699,867	608,212	19.39%	-13.10%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	173,423	162,529	159,118	-6.28%	-2.10%
Capital Outlay	208,721	114,948	88,792	-44.93%	-22.75%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	968,367	977,344	856,122	0.93%	-12.40%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	46,859	47,795	49,053	2.00%	2.63%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	1,015,226	1,025,139	905,175	0.98%	-11.70%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	587,089	699,867	608,212	19.21%	-13.10%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	82,205	162,529	159,118	97.71%	-2.10%
Capital Outlay	178,801	114,948	88,792	-35.71%	-22.75%
Sub-Total, Appropriations	848,095	977,344	856,122	15.24%	-12.40%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	42,710	47,795	49,053	11.91%	2.63%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	890,805	1,025,139	905,175	15.08%	-11.70%
BALANCE	124,421	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriation	20,987				
Unobligated Allotment	103,434				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	12,552	44,939	44,939	258.02%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	103,469	109,160	120,076	5.50%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	49,501	52,224	57,446	5.50%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	34,862	36,779	40,457	5.50%	10.00%
Other School Fees	3,341	3,525	3,878	5.51%	10.01%
Other Business Income	557	588	647	5.57%	10.03%
Income from Revolving Fund	15,208	16,044	17,648	5.50%	10.00%
Grants/donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	116,021	154,099	165,015	32.82%	7.08%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	71,082	109,160	120,076	53.57%	10.00%
Personnel Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	63,700	98,244	108,068	54.23%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	7,382	10,916	12,008	47.87%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	44,939	44,939	44,939	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,131,247	1,179,238	1,070,190	4.24%	-9.25%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	961,887	1,134,299	1,025,251	17.92%	-9.61%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Ilocos Sur Polytechnic State College
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS		GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY				
APPROPRIATIONS				
Personnel Services	139,662	151,389	10.84%	-2.20%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,138	38,313	-17.48%	2.85%
Capital Outlay	58,387	33,037	2.68%	-44.89%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	243,187	222,739	3.62%	-11.61%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	11,050	12,900	8.68%	7.42%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	254,237	235,639	3.84%	-10.74%
OBLIGATIONS				
Personnel Services	138,222	151,389	11.99%	-2.20%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,809	38,313	88.05%	2.85%
Capital Outlay	32,176	33,037	86.32%	-44.89%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	190,207	222,739	32.48%	-11.61%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	11,050	12,900	8.68%	7.42%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	201,257	235,639	31.18%	-10.74%
BALANCE	52,980	-		
Unreleased Appropriation	23	-		
Unobligated Allotment	52,957			
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME				
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	15,321	14,778	32.35%	-27.12%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	25,337	20,000	-26.98%	8.11%
Tuition Fees	23,133	18,000	-26.51%	5.88%
Income Collected from Students	2,204	2,000	-31.94%	33.33%
Income from Other Sources				
Income from Revolving Fund				
Grants/donations				
Others				
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	40,658	34,778	-4.62%	-10.32%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	20,380	27,500	17.76%	14.58%
Personnel Services	561	500	78.25%	-50.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	18,477	22,000	8.24%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	1,342	5,000	123.55%	66.67%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	20,278	7,278	-27.12%	-50.75%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	294,895	270,417	2.67%	-10.69%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	221,637	263,139	29.94%	-8.63%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Mariano Marcos State University
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	418,828	470,030	398,984	12.23%	-15.12%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	168,080	193,702	170,256	15.24%	-12.10%
Capital Outlay	137,110	116,948	70,690	-14.70%	-39.55%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	724,018	780,680	639,930	7.83%	-18.03%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	31,342	30,240	29,947	-3.52%	-0.97%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	755,360	810,920	669,877	7.36%	-17.39%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	397,638	470,030	398,984	18.21%	-15.12%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	90,188	193,702	170,256	114.78%	-12.10%
Capital Outlay	84,591	116,948	70,690	38.25%	-39.55%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	572,417	780,680	639,930	36.38%	-18.03%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	29,831	30,240	29,947	1.37%	-0.97%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	602,248	810,920	669,877	34.65%	-17.39%
BALANCE	153,112	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriation	21,691		-		
Unobligated Allotment	131,421				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	281,877	284,110	284,110	0.79%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	96,665	121,756	107,405	25.96%	-11.79%
Tuition Fees	39,856	39,856	37,500	0.00%	-5.91%
Income Collected from Students	10,643	6,921	6,600	-34.97%	-4.64%
Income from Other Sources	862	4,684	3,500	443.39%	-25.28%
Income from Revolving Fund	45,146	51,900	59,685	14.96%	15.00%
Grants/donations					
Others	158	18,395	120	11542.41%	-99.35%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	378,542	405,866	391,515	7.22%	-3.54%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	94,432	121,756	107,405	28.94%	-11.79%
Personnel Services	1,288	2,154	1,900	67.24%	-11.79%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	66,943	74,415	65,644	11.16%	-11.79%
Capital Outlay	26,201	45,187	39,861	72.46%	-11.79%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	284,110	284,110	284,110	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,133,902	1,216,786	1,061,392	7.31%	-12.77%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	696,680	932,676	777,282	33.87%	-16.66%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: North Luzon Philippines State College
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	26,572	27,217	40,578	2.43%	49.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,621	16,384	19,098	-27.57%	16.56%
Capital Outlay	46,285	38,467	72,612	-16.89%	88.76%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	95,478	82,068	132,288	-14.05%	61.19%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	2,224	2,309	3,511	3.82%	52.06%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	97,702	84,377	135,799	-13.64%	60.94%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	27,603	27,217	40,578	-1.40%	49.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,632	16,384	19,098	11.97%	16.56%
Capital Outlay	45,532	38,467	72,612	-15.52%	88.76%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	87,767	82,068	132,288	-6.49%	61.19%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	2,191	2,309	3,511	5.39%	52.06%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	89,958	84,377	135,799	-6.20%	60.94%
BALANCE	7,744	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriation					
Unobligated Allotment	7,744				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	29,713	23,262	23,262	-21.71%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	16,713	14,206	11,365	-15.00%	-20.00%
Tuition Fees	8,966	7,621	6,097	-15.00%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	7,615	6,473	5,179	-15.00%	-19.99%
Income from Other Sources	46	39	31	-15.22%	-20.51%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/donations	-				
Others	86	73	58	-15.12%	-20.55%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	46,426	37,468	34,627	-19.30%	-7.58%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	23,164	14,206	11,365	-38.67%	-20.00%
Personnel Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	13,360	8,239	6,592	-38.33%	-19.99%
Capital Outlay	9,804	5,967	4,773	-39.14%	-20.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	23,262	23,262	23,262	-	-
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	144,128	121,845	170,426	-15.46%	39.87%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	113,122	98,583	147,164	-12.85%	49.28%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Pangasinan State University
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	347,417	331,529	413,687	-4.57%	24.78%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	149,152	125,722	143,018	-15.71%	13.76%
Capital Outlay	57,252	114,948	149,093	100.78%	29.70%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	553,821	572,199	705,798	3.32%	23.35%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	28,636	25,575	32,356	-10.69%	26.51%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	582,457	597,774	738,154	2.63%	23.48%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	354,443	331,529	413,687	-6.46%	24.78%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,244	125,722	143,018	20.60%	13.76%
Capital Outlay	57,091	114,948	149,093	101.34%	29.70%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	515,778	572,199	705,798	10.94%	23.35%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	24,041	25,575	32,356	6.38%	26.51%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	539,819	597,774	738,154	10.74%	23.48%
BALANCE	42,638	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriation	1,506		-		
Unobligated Allotment	41,132				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	17,667	26,320	29,712	48.98%	12.89%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	302,148	293,495	186,601	-2.86%	-36.42%
Tuition Fees	174,503	174,000	122,217	-0.29%	-29.76%
Income Collected from Students	84,896	80,504	44,734	-5.17%	-44.43%
Income from Other Sources	42,749	38,991	19,650	-8.79%	-49.60%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	319,815	319,815	216,313	0.00%	-32.36%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	293,495	290,103	186,601	-1.16%	-35.68%
Personnel Services	48,820	73,313	50,000	50.17%	-31.80%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,568	96,235	70,000	-7.97%	-27.26%
Capital Outlay	140,107	120,555	66,601	-13.96%	-44.75%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	26,320	29,712	29,712	12.89%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	902,272	917,589	954,467	1.70%	4.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	833,314	887,877	924,755	6.55%	4.15%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES -FYs 2016-2018
SUC: University of Northern Philippines
Region: I - ILOCOS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	310,191	294,964	329,806	-4.91%	11.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	88,481	123,050	100,233	39.07%	-18.54%
Capital Outlay	59,104	114,948	149,093	94.48%	29.70%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	457,776	532,962	579,132	16.42%	8.66%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	25,349	26,051	28,534	2.77%	9.53%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (A)	483,125	559,013	607,666	15.71%	8.70%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	309,447	294,964	329,806	-4.68%	11.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	62,368	123,050	100,233	97.30%	-18.54%
Capital Outlay	57,715	114,948	149,093	99.16%	29.70%
Sub-Total, New General Appropriations	429,530	532,962	579,132	24.08%	8.66%
Add: RLIP -Automatic Appropriations	22,612	26,051	28,534	15.21%	9.53%
Total Appropriations -National Government Subsidy (B)	452,142	559,013	607,666	23.64%	8.70%
BALANCE	30,983				
Unreleased Appropriation			-		
Unobligated Allotment	30,983				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	177,224	240,166	248,940	35.52%	3.65%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	259,783	149,458	164,603	-42.47%	10.13%
Tuition Fees	36,634	28,279	31,107	-22.81%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	13,241	7,534	8,288	-43.10%	10.01%
Income from Other Sources	1,438	4,682	5,349	225.59%	14.25%
Income from Revolving Fund	20,030	17,848	19,633	-10.89%	10.00%
Grants/donations					
Others	188,440	91,115	100,226	-51.65%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	437,007	389,624	413,543	-10.84%	6.14%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	196,841	140,684	154,714	-28.53%	9.97%
Personnel Services	20,542	22,000	25,000	7.10%	13.64%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	117,465	88,559	104,377	-24.61%	17.86%
Capital Outlay	58,834	30,125	25,337	-48.80%	-15.89%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	240,166	248,940	258,829	3.65%	3.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	920,132	948,637	1,021,209	3.10%	7.65%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	648,983	699,697	762,380	7.81%	8.96%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,400,027	1,474,954	1,705,261	5.35%	15.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	344,590	443,722	430,184	28.77%	-3.05%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	425,769	442,184	455,060	3.86%	2.91%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,170,386	2,360,860	2,590,505	8.78%	9.73%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	109,670	117,338	142,138	6.99%	21.14%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,280,056	2,478,198	2,732,643	8.69%	10.27%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,352,889	1,474,954	1,705,261	9.02%	15.61%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	303,091	443,722	430,184	46.40%	-3.05%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	335,748	442,184	455,060	31.70%	2.91%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	1,991,728	2,360,860	2,590,505	18.53%	9.73%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	107,593	117,338	142,138	9.06%	21.14%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,099,321	2,478,198	2,732,643	18.05%	10.27%
BALANCE	180,735				
Unreleased Appropriations	62,925				
Unobligated Allotment	117,810				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	369,368	366,854	362,166	-0.68%	-1.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	565,274	481,582	471,051	-14.81%	-2.19%
Tuition Fees	200,695	225,944	260,251	12.58%	15.18%
Income Collected from Students	263,871	164,064	118,245	-37.82%	-27.93%
Income from Other Sources	28,442	25,111	24,184	-11.71%	-3.69%
Income from Revolving Fund	41,128	43,610	45,297	6.03%	3.87%
Grants/Donations	11,879	-	-	-100.00%	
Others	19,259	22,853	23,074	18.66%	0.97%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	934,642	848,436	833,217	-9.22%	-1.79%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	567,788	486,270	452,669	-14.36%	-6.91%
Personnel Services	7,298	5,991	5,208	-17.91%	-13.07%
MOOE	446,606	383,474	377,373	-14.14%	-1.59%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Fiduciary Fee	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	113,884	96,805	70,088	-15.00%	-27.60%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	366,854	362,166	380,548	-1.28%	5.08%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	3,214,698	3,326,634	3,565,860	3.48%	7.19%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,667,109	2,964,468	3,185,312	11.15%	7.45%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Batanes State University
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	23,678	22,727	23,979	-4.02%	5.51%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,072	11,888	14,277	-1.52%	20.10%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	45,816	32,467	65,500	-29.14%	101.74%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	81,566	67,082	103,756	-17.76%	54.67%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,762	1,829	1,914	3.80%	4.65%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	83,328	68,911	105,670	-17.30%	53.34%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	22,303	22,727	23,979	1.90%	5.51%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	2,962	11,888	14,277	301.35%	20.10%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	29,987	32,467	65,500	8.27%	101.74%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	55,252	67,082	103,756	21.41%	54.67%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,566	1,829	1,914	16.79%	4.65%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	56,818	68,911	105,670	21.28%	53.34%
BALANCE	26,510	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	11,465				
Unobligated Allotment	15,045				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	11,565	12,201	12,901	5.50%	5.74%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	5,433	5,976	6,574	9.99%	10.01%
Tuition Fees	1,542	1,696	1,866	9.99%	10.02%
Income Collected from Students	2,956	3,251	3,576	9.98%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	935	1,029	1,132	10.05%	10.01%
Grants/Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	16,998	18,177	19,475	6.94%	7.14%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	4,797	5,276	5,804	9.99%	10.01%
Personnel Services					
MOOE	4,797	5,276	5,804	9.99%	10.01%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	12,201	12,901	13,671	5.74%	5.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	100,326	87,088	125,145	-13.19%	43.70%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	61,615	74,187	111,474	20.40%	50.26%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Cagayan State University
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	412,990	432,962	502,236	4.84%	16.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	128,316	184,351	155,426	43.67%	-15.69%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	48,278	87,410	27,768	81.06%	-68.23%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	589,584	704,723	685,430	19.53%	-2.74%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,237	33,324	41,508	10.21%	24.56%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	619,821	738,047	726,938	19.07%	-1.51%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	392,360	432,962	502,236	10.35%	16.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	101,195	184,351	155,426	82.17%	-15.69%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	15,338	87,410	27,768	469.89%	-68.23%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	508,893	704,723	685,430	38.48%	-2.74%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,172	33,324	41,508	10.45%	24.56%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	539,065	738,047	726,938	36.91%	-1.51%
BALANCE	80,756	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	26,536				
Unobligated Allotment	54,220				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	226,405	247,432	247,432	9.29%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	273,915	234,861	242,759	-14.26%	3.36%
Tuition Fees	52,232	95,613	141,347	83.05%	47.83%
Income Collected from Students	184,696	102,617	63,427	-44.44%	-38.19%
Income from Other Sources	13,681	12,625	12,692	-7.72%	0.53%
Income from Revolving Fund	17,928	18,466	19,020	3.00%	3.00%
Grants/Donations					
Others	5,378	5,540	6,273	3.01%	13.23%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	500,320	482,293	490,191	-3.60%	1.64%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	252,888	234,861	242,759	-7.13%	3.36%
Personnel Services	297				
MOOE	221,180	206,390	213,323	-6.69%	3.36%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	31,411	28,471	29,436	-9.36%	3.39%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	247,432	247,432	247,432	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,120,141	1,220,340	1,217,129	8.95%	-0.26%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	791,953	972,908	969,697	22.85%	-0.33%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Isabela State University
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	592,222	633,086	742,318	6.90%	17.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	132,680	156,002	167,418	17.58%	7.32%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	105,480	124,948	159,093	18.46%	27.33%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	830,382	914,036	1,068,829	10.07%	16.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	47,741	50,683	60,296	6.16%	18.97%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	878,123	964,719	1,129,125	9.86%	17.04%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	578,166	633,086	742,318	9.50%	17.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	132,680	156,002	167,418	17.58%	7.32%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	93,461	124,948	159,093	33.69%	27.33%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	804,307	914,036	1,068,829	13.64%	16.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	47,134	50,683	60,296	7.53%	18.97%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	851,441	964,719	1,129,125	13.30%	17.04%
BALANCE	26,682	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	13,989				
Unobligated Allotment	12,693				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	109,329	76,090	76,033	-30.40%	-0.07%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	191,963	153,305	130,000	-20.14%	-15.20%
Tuition Fees	99,693	78,465	63,804	-21.29%	-18.68%
Income Collected from Students	69,510	51,960	44,486	-25.25%	-14.38%
Income from Other Sources	6,335	5,695	4,054	-10.10%	-28.81%
Income from Revolving Fund	16,425	17,185	17,656	4.63%	2.74%
Grants/Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	301,292	229,395	206,033	-23.86%	-10.18%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	225,202	153,362	130,058	-31.90%	-15.20%
Personnel Services	4,718	2,595	2,500	-5.42%	-3.66%
MOOE	147,153	98,084	92,558	129.43%	-5.63%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	73,331	52,683	35,000	64.79%	-33.56%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	76,090	76,033	75,975	-0.07%	-0.08%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,179,415	1,194,114	1,335,158	1.25%	11.81%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,076,643	1,118,081	1,259,183	3.85%	12.62%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Nueva Vizcaya State University
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	279,766	295,089	318,242	5.48%	7.85%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	54,561	72,831	66,407	33.49%	-8.82%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	86,027	87,410	58,605	1.61%	-32.95%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	420,354	455,330	443,254	8.32%	-2.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,724	23,834	27,776	4.88%	16.54%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	443,078	479,164	471,030	8.14%	-1.70%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	270,109	295,089	318,242	9.25%	7.85%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	51,525	72,831	66,407	41.35%	-8.82%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	57,678	87,410	58,605	51.55%	-32.95%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	379,312	455,330	443,254	20.04%	-2.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	21,630	23,834	27,776	10.19%	16.54%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	400,942	479,164	471,030	19.51%	-1.70%
BALANCE	42,136	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	9,514				
Unobligated Allotment	32,622				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	-	11,419	25,800	100.00%	125.94%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	46,686	51,411	56,551	10.12%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	32,928	36,276	39,903	10.17%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	4,085	4,493	4,942	9.99%	9.99%
Income from Other Sources	5,598	6,158	6,774	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,876	4,264	4,690	10.01%	9.99%
Grants/Donations					
Others	199	220	242	10.55%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	46,686	62,830	82,351	34.58%	31.07%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	35,267	37,030	38,881	5.00%	5.00%
Personnel Services	881	925	971	4.99%	4.97%
MOOE	34,386	36,105	37,910	5.00%	5.00%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	11,419	25,800	43,470	125.94%	68.49%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	489,764	541,994	553,381	10.66%	2.10%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	436,209	516,194	509,911	18.34%	-1.22%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Quirino State University
Region: II - CAGAYAN VALLEY
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	91,371	91,090	118,486	-0.31%	30.08%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	16,961	18,650	26,656	9.96%	42.93%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	140,168	109,949	144,094	-21.56%	31.06%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	248,500	219,689	289,236	-11.59%	31.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,206	7,668	10,644	6.41%	38.81%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	255,706	227,357	299,880	-11.09%	31.90%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	89,951	91,090	118,486	1.27%	30.08%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,729	18,650	26,656	26.62%	42.93%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	139,284	109,949	144,094	-21.06%	31.06%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	243,964	219,689	289,236	-9.95%	31.66%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,091	7,668	10,644	8.14%	38.81%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	251,055	227,357	299,880	-9.44%	31.90%
BALANCE	4,651	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,421				
Unobligated Allotment	3,230				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	22,069	19,712	-	-10.68%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	47,277	36,029	35,167	-23.79%	-2.39%
Tuition Fees	14,300	13,894	13,331	-2.84%	-4.05%
Income Collected from Students	2,624	1,743	1,814	-33.57%	4.07%
Income from Other Sources	2,828	633	664	-77.62%	4.90%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,964	2,666	2,799	35.74%	4.99%
Grants/Donations	11,879			-100.00%	
Others	13,682	17,093	16,559	24.93%	-3.12%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	69,346	55,741	35,167	-19.62%	-36.91%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	49,634	55,741	35,167	12.30%	-36.91%
Personnel Services	1,402	2,471	1,737	76.25%	-29.70%
MOOE	39,090	37,619	27,778	-3.76%	-26.16%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	9,142	15,651	5,652	71.20%	-63.89%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	19,712	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	325,052	283,098	335,047	-12.91%	18.35%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	300,689	283,098	335,047	-5.85%	18.35%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - TWELVE (12) SUCs
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			OVERALL GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,215,605	2,393,716	2,600,850	108.04%	108.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	988,872	1,010,030	1,004,013	102.14%	99.40%
Capital Outlay	760,557	904,183	1,238,715	118.88%	137.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,965,034	4,307,929	4,843,578	108.65%	112.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	170,214	185,111	210,912	108.75%	113.94%
-	-	-	-		
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	4,135,248	4,493,040	5,054,490	108.65%	112.50%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,072,432	2,393,716	2,600,850	115.50%	108.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	782,013	1,010,030	1,004,013	129.16%	99.40%
Capital Outlay	673,208	904,183	1,238,715	134.31%	137.00%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,527,653	4,307,929	4,843,578	122.12%	112.43%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	163,761	185,111	210,912	113.04%	113.94%
-	-	-	-		
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	3,691,414	4,493,040	5,054,490	121.72%	112.50%
BALANCE	443,834	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	176,247				
Unobligated Allotment	267,587				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	1,969,786	2,271,437	1,994,869		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	2,119,203	1,816,825	2,598,961	85.73%	143.05%
Tuition Fees	1,203,590	1,091,621	1,800,997	90.70%	164.98%
Income Collected from Students	411,452	270,389	328,966		
Income from Other Sources	223,276	187,570	190,015	84.01%	101.30%
Income from Revolving Fund	109,176	105,382	106,455	96.52%	101.02%
Grants / Donations	150,438	153,814	167,629	102.24%	108.98%
Others	21,271	8,049	4,899		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	4,088,989	4,088,262	4,593,830	99.98%	112.37%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,817,552	2,093,393	2,553,045	115.18%	121.96%
Personnel Services	426,817	341,588	342,536	80.03%	100.28%
M O O E	940,845	1,056,813	1,383,932	112.33%	130.95%
Capital Outlay	449,890	694,992	826,577	154.48%	118.93%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	2,271,437	1,994,869	2,040,785	87.82%	102.30%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	8,224,237	8,581,302	9,648,320	104.34%	112.43%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	5,508,966	6,586,433	7,607,535	119.56%	115.50%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Aurora State College of Technology
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	49,385	52,165	68,839	5.63%	31.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,240	30,570	30,570	4.55%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	63,550	59,949	94,000	-5.67%	56.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	142,175	142,684	193,409	0.36%	35.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,875	4,250	5,950	9.68%	40.00%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	146,050	146,934	199,359	0.61%	35.68%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	48,872	52,165	68,839	6.74%	31.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,648	30,570	30,570	14.72%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	56,306	59,949	94,000	6.47%	56.80%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	131,826	142,684	193,409	8.24%	35.55%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,832	4,250	5,950	10.91%	40.00%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	135,658	146,934	199,359	8.31%	35.68%
BALANCE	10,392	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	10,392				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	13,676	25,829	26,993	88.86%	4.51%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	20,612	18,133	21,046	-12.03%	16.06%
Tuition Fees	14,549	14,123	17,200	-2.93%	21.79%
Income Collected from Students	255	260	260	1.96%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	3,481	2,586	2,586	-25.71%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,327	1,164	1,000	-49.98%	-14.09%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	34,288	43,962	48,039	28.21%	9.27%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	8,459	16,969	21,046	100.60%	24.03%
Personal Services	1,289	2,542	2,786	97.21%	9.60%
M O O E	6,925	11,822	14,832	70.71%	25.46%
Capital Outlay	245	2,605	3,428	963.27%	31.59%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	25,829	26,993	26,993	4.51%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	180,338	190,896	387,675	5.85%	103.08%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	144,117	163,903	220,405	13.73%	34.47%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC : Bataan Peninsula State UniversityRegion: III - CENTRAL LUZON

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	202,795	203,397	237,159	0.30%	16.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	89,028	109,848	106,455	23.39%	-3.09%
Capital Outlay	58,080	87,410	121,555	50.50%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	349,903	400,655	465,169	14.50%	16.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,655	17,282	19,461	3.76%	12.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	366,558	417,937	484,630	14.02%	15.96%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	201,958	203,397	237,159	0.71%	16.60%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	55,825	109,848	106,455	96.77%	-3.09%
Capital Outlay	41,564	87,410	121,555	110.30%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	299,347	400,655	465,169	33.84%	16.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,157	17,282	19,461	6.96%	12.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	315,504	417,937	484,630	32.47%	15.96%
BALANCE	51,054	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	22,611				
Unobligated Allotment	28,443				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	57,137	24,362	34,128	-57.36%	40.09%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	186,487	151,676	235,032	-18.67%	54.96%
Tuition Fees	129,577	103,742	184,918	-19.94%	78.25%
Income Collected from Students	45,422	36,338	37,864	-20.00%	4.20%
Income from Other Sources	1,866	1,493	1,642	-19.99%	9.98%
Income from Revolving Fund	9,622	10,103	10,608	5.00%	5.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	243,624	176,038	269,160	-27.74%	52.90%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	219,262	141,910	211,529	-35.28%	49.06%
Personal Services	109,457	51,680	87,040	-52.79%	68.42%
M O O E	45,027	32,240	48,054	-28.40%	49.05%
Capital Outlay	64,778	57,990	76,435	-10.48%	31.81%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	24,362	34,128	57,631	40.09%	68.87%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	610,182	593,975	753,790	-2.66%	26.91%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	534,766	559,847	696,159	4.69%	24.35%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Bulacan Agricultural State College
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	68,118	70,356	89,740	3.29%	27.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,888	28,439	25,439	9.85%	-10.55%
Capital Outlay	44,463	32,467	66,612	-26.98%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	138,469	131,262	181,791	-5.20%	38.49%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,574	5,710	8,037	2.44%	40.75%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	144,043	136,972	189,828	-4.91%	38.59%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	68,118	70,356	89,740	3.29%	27.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,048	28,439	25,439	28.99%	-10.55%
Capital Outlay	44,459	32,467	66,612	-26.97%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	134,625	131,262	181,791	-2.50%	38.49%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,565	5,710	8,037	2.61%	40.75%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	140,190	136,972	189,828	-2.30%	38.59%
BALANCE	3,853	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	3,853				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	3,402	743	-	-78.16%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	24,650	31,602	32,863	28.20%	3.99%
Tuition Fees	12,440	16,062	17,184	29.12%	6.99%
Income Collected from Students	7,472	10,220	14,504	36.78%	41.92%
Income from Other Sources	4,630	4,605	1,025	-0.54%	-77.74%
Income from Revolving Fund	108	715	150	562.04%	-79.02%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	28,052	32,345	32,863	15.30%	1.60%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	27,309	32,345	32,863	18.44%	1.60%
Personal Services	724	1,545	1,700	113.40%	10.03%
M O O E	19,155	23,703	24,687	23.74%	4.15%
Capital Outlay	7,430	7,097	6,476	-4.48%	-8.75%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	743	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	172,095	169,317	222,691	-1.61%	31.52%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	167,499	169,317	222,691	1.09%	31.52%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC : Bulacan State University****Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	301,624	319,334	369,592	5.87%	15.74%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	187,422	161,314	155,689	-13.93%	-3.49%
Capital Outlay	95,867	87,410	121,555	-8.82%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	584,913	568,058	646,836	-2.88%	13.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	25,116	28,017	30,700	11.55%	9.58%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	610,029	596,075	677,536	-2.29%	13.67%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	280,674	319,334	369,592	13.77%	15.74%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	129,373	161,314	155,689	24.69%	-3.49%
Capital Outlay	95,667	87,410	121,555	-8.63%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	505,714	568,058	646,836	12.33%	13.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,298	28,017	30,700	25.65%	9.58%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	528,012	596,075	677,536	12.89%	13.67%
BALANCE	82,017	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	18,622				
Unobligated Allotment	63,395				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	980,049	959,569	666,859	-2.09%	-30.50%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	445,765	461,783	794,594	3.59%	72.07%
Tuition Fees	237,924	329,838	658,431	38.63%	99.62%
Income Collected from Students	170,247	106,904	111,122	-37.21%	3.95%
Income from Other Sources	22,142	22,142	22,142	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	15,452	2,899	2,899	-81.24%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,425,814	1,421,352	1,461,453	-0.31%	2.82%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	466,245	754,493	1,173,222	61.82%	55.50%
Personal Services	89,128	69,732	69,732	-21.76%	0.00%
M O O E	283,781	383,319	649,090	35.08%	69.33%
Capital Outlay	93,336	301,442	454,400	222.96%	50.74%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	959,569	666,859	288,231	-30.50%	-56.78%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	2,035,843	2,017,427	2,138,989	-0.90%	6.03%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	994,257	1,350,568	1,850,758	35.84%	37.04%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Central Luzon State University
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	493,655	522,806	532,704	5.91%	1.89%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	215,688	207,272	219,333	-3.90%	5.82%
Capital Outlay	119,647	114,948	149,093	-3.93%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	828,990	845,026	901,130	1.93%	6.64%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	34,468	38,715	42,846	12.32%	10.67%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	863,458	883,741	943,976	2.35%	6.82%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	450,076	522,806	532,704	16.16%	1.89%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	170,236	207,272	219,333	21.76%	5.82%
Capital Outlay	105,138	114,948	149,093	9.33%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	725,450	845,026	901,130	16.48%	6.64%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	34,468	38,715	42,846	12.32%	10.67%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	759,918	883,741	943,976	16.29%	6.82%
BALANCE	103,540	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	61,994				
Unobligated Allotment	41,546				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)		127,975	208,011		62.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	332,218	315,482	347,031	-5.04%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	106,116	90,000	99,000	-15.19%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	52,387	45,000	49,500	-14.10%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	48,731	43,000	47,300	-11.76%	10.00%
Grants / Donations	124,984	137,482	151,231	-	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	332,218	443,457	555,042	33.48%	25.16%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	204,243	235,446	271,445	15.28%	15.29%
Personal Services	806	887	975	10.05%	9.92%
M O O E	191,310	220,007	253,007	15.00%	15.00%
Capital Outlay	12,127	14,552	17,463	20.00%	20.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	127,975	208,011	283,597	62.54%	36.34%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,195,676	1,327,198	1,499,018	11.00%	12.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	964,161	1,119,187	1,215,421	16.08%	8.60%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC : B24

Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	169,051	156,794	195,900	-7.25%	24.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,550	55,263	62,431	51.20%	12.97%
Capital Outlay	61,158	59,949	94,094	-1.98%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	266,759	272,006	352,425	1.97%	29.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,178	11,585	12,525	3.64%	8.11%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	277,937	283,591	364,950	2.03%	28.69%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	147,952	156,794	195,900	5.98%	24.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	33,811	55,263	62,431	63.45%	12.97%
Capital Outlay	58,192	59,949	94,094	3.02%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	239,955	272,006	352,425	13.36%	29.57%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,045	11,585	12,525	4.89%	8.11%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	251,000	283,591	364,950	12.98%	28.69%
BALANCE	26,937	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	18,595				
Unobligated Allotment	8,342				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)		96,902	103,224		6.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	295,093	230,000	336,798	-22.06%	46.43%
Tuition Fees	269,758	214,350	311,211	-20.54%	45.19%
Income Collected from Students	16,817	8,050	16,942	-52.13%	110.46%
Income from Other Sources	8,518	7,600	8,645	-10.78%	13.75%
Other Income					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	295,093	326,902	440,022	10.78%	34.60%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	198,191	223,678	268,414	12.86%	20.00%
Personal Services	72,506	65,998	79,198	-8.98%	20.00%
M O O E	53,889	42,692	51,230	-20.78%	20.00%
Capital Outlay	71,796	114,988	137,986	60.16%	20.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	96,902	103,224	171,608	6.52%	66.25%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	573,030	610,493	804,972	6.54%	31.86%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	449,191	507,269	633,364	12.93%	24.86%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Nueva Ecija University of Science and Technology
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	247,841	315,064	279,503	27.12%	-11.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	94,055	82,081	78,381	-12.73%	-4.51%
Capital Outlay	61,303	87,410	46,441	42.59%	-46.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	403,199	484,555	404,325	20.18%	-16.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,808	20,931	22,395	11.29%	6.99%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	422,007	505,486	426,720	19.78%	-15.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	214,673	315,064	279,503	46.76%	-11.29%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	71,329	82,081	78,381	15.07%	-4.51%
Capital Outlay	32,571	87,410	46,441	168.37%	-46.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	318,573	484,555	404,325	52.10%	-16.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,964	20,931	22,395	23.38%	6.99%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	335,537	505,486	426,720	50.65%	-15.58%
BALANCE	86,470	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	31,676				
Unobligated Allotment	54,794				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	574,068	614,398	636,255	7.03%	3.56%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	265,334	177,812	337,834	-32.99%	90.00%
Tuition Fees	129,110	82,688	232,871	-35.96%	181.63%
Income Collected from Students	70,182	44,903	59,784	-36.02%	33.14%
Income from Other Sources	47,469	31,595	28,436	-33.44%	-10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	18,573	18,626	16,743	0.29%	-10.11%
Grants / Donations		-	-	-	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	839,402	792,210	974,089	-5.62%	22.96%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	225,004	155,955	140,358	-30.69%	-10.00%
Personal Services	43,693	33,324	25,559	-23.73%	-23.30%
M O O E	77,406	54,774	51,668	-29.24%	-5.67%
Capital Outlay	103,905	67,857	63,131	-34.69%	-6.96%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	614,398	636,255	833,731	3.56%	31.04%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,261,409	1,297,696	1,400,809	2.88%	7.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	560,541	661,441	567,078	18.00%	-14.27%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC : Pampanga State Agricultural University****Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	146,571	155,793	190,364	6.29%	22.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,679	42,999	44,576	14.12%	3.67%
Capital Outlay	51,705	87,410	121,555	69.06%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	235,955	286,202	356,495	21.30%	24.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,460	12,276	15,850	7.12%	29.11%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	247,415	298,478	372,345	20.64%	24.75%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	145,476	155,793	190,364	7.09%	22.19%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,174	42,999	44,576	37.93%	3.67%
Capital Outlay	50,826	87,410	121,555	71.98%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	227,476	286,202	356,495	25.82%	24.56%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,460	12,276	15,850	7.12%	29.11%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	238,936	298,478	372,345	24.92%	24.75%
BALANCE	8,479	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,094				
Unobligated Allotment	7,385				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	23,649	29,971	-	26.73%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	49,264	37,843	34,060	-23.18%	-10.00%
Tuition Fees	23,485	15,855	14,270	-32.49%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	6,816	3,290	2,961	-51.73%	-10.00%
Income from Other Sources	4,260	2,223	2,001	-47.82%	-9.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	14,703	16,475	14,828	12.05%	-10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	72,913	67,814	34,060	-6.99%	-49.77%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	42,942	67,814	34,060	57.92%	-49.77%
Personal Services	2,710	18,357	9,418	577.38%	-48.70%
M O O E	30,495	33,547	17,211	10.01%	-48.70%
Capital Outlay	9,737	15,910	7,431	63.40%	-53.29%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	29,971	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	320,328	366,292	406,405	14.35%	10.95%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	281,878	366,292	406,405	29.95%	10.95%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Philippine Merchant Marine Academy
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	81,354	85,219	86,714	4.75%	1.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	79,270	80,166	86,659	1.13%	8.10%
Capital Outlay	37,520	25,000	59,145	-33.37%	136.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	198,144	190,385	232,518	-3.92%	22.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,805	6,318	6,642	8.84%	5.13%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	203,949	196,703	239,160	-3.55%	21.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	73,460	85,219	86,714	16.01%	1.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,412	80,166	86,659	7.73%	8.10%
Capital Outlay	26,263	25,000	59,145	-4.81%	136.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	174,135	190,385	232,518	9.33%	22.13%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,419	6,318	6,642	16.59%	5.13%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	179,554	196,703	239,160	9.55%	21.58%
BALANCE	24,395	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	13,113				
Unobligated Allotment	11,282				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	12,896	12,954	13,090	0.45%	1.05%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	46,488	51,136	56,250	10.00%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	2,323	2,555	2,811	9.99%	10.02%
Income Collected from Students	3,638	4,001	4,401	9.98%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	40,527	44,580	49,038	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	59,384	64,090	69,340	7.92%	8.19%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	46,430	51,000	54,500	9.84%	6.86%
Personal Services	4,004	4,500	5,000	12.39%	11.11%
M O O E	39,275	41,000	43,000	4.39%	4.88%
Capital Outlay	3,151	5,500	6,500	74.55%	18.18%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,954	13,090	14,840	1.05%	13.37%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	263,333	260,793	308,500	-0.96%	18.29%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	225,984	247,703	293,660	9.61%	18.55%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC : Ramon Magsaysay Technological UniversityRegion: III - CENTRAL LUZON

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	135,179	154,647	170,955	14.40%	10.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,807	40,880	41,264	2.70%	0.94%
Capital Outlay	53,623	87,410	121,555	63.01%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	228,609	282,937	333,774	23.76%	17.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,231	11,726	13,855	4.41%	18.16%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	239,840	294,663	347,629	22.86%	17.98%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	130,181	154,647	170,955	18.79%	10.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,319	40,880	41,264	12.56%	0.94%
Capital Outlay	51,215	87,410	121,555	70.67%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	217,715	282,937	333,774	29.96%	17.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,865	11,726	13,855	7.92%	18.16%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	228,580	294,663	347,629	28.91%	17.98%
BALANCE	11,260	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	11,260				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	21,146	20,413	-	-3.47%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	129,598	107,553	106,500	-17.01%	-0.98%
Tuition Fees	49,021	58,715	55,000	19.78%	-6.33%
Income Collected from Students	11,100	3,382	6,000	-69.53%	77.41%
Income from Other Sources	37,996	25,746	25,000	-32.24%	-2.90%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,932	3,560	3,500	-9.46%	-1.69%
Grants / Donations	24,186	15,000	15,000	-37.98%	0.00%
Others	3,363	1,150	2,000	-65.80%	73.91%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	150,744	127,966	106,500	-15.11%	-16.77%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	130,331	127,966	98,000	-1.81%	-23.42%
Personal Services	48,522	43,177	5,000	-11.02%	-88.42%
M O O E	67,310	64,340	83,000	-4.41%	29.00%
Capital Outlay	14,499	20,449	10,000	41.04%	-51.10%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	20,413	-	8,500	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	390,584	422,629	454,129	8.20%	7.45%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	358,911	422,629	445,629	17.75%	5.44%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : Tarlac College of Agriculture
Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	136,174	149,336	147,582	9.67%	-1.17%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	55,235	73,533	59,051	33.13%	-19.69%
Capital Outlay	67,666	87,410	121,555	29.18%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	259,075	310,279	328,188	19.76%	5.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,183	11,356	12,251	11.52%	7.88%
Total Receipts - National Government Subsidy (A)	269,258	321,635	340,439	19.45%	5.85%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	127,466	149,336	147,582	17.16%	-1.17%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,875	73,533	59,051	36.49%	-19.69%
Capital Outlay	66,956	87,410	121,555	30.55%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	248,297	310,279	328,188	24.96%	5.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,102	11,356	12,251	12.41%	7.88%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	258,399	321,635	340,439	24.47%	5.85%
BALANCE	10,859	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	8,234				
Unobligated Allotment	2,625				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	38,121	48,237	59,625	26.54%	23.61%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	48,388	50,808	53,348	5.00%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	33,216	34,876	36,620	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	2,724	2,861	3,004	5.03%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	11,180	11,739	12,326	5.00%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	1,268	1,332	1,398	5.05%	4.95%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	86,509	99,045	112,973	14.49%	14.06%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	38,272	39,420	40,602	3.00%	3.00%
Personal Services	1,319	1,358	1,399	2.96%	3.02%
M O O E	29,236	30,113	31,016	3.00%	3.00%
Capital Outlay	7,717	7,949	8,187	3.01%	2.99%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	48,237	59,625	72,371	23.61%	21.38%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	355,767	420,680	453,412	18.25%	7.78%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	296,671	361,055	381,041	21.70%	5.54%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC : Tarlac State University****Region: III - CENTRAL LUZON****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	183,858	208,805	231,798	13.57%	11.01%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	99,010	97,665	94,165	-1.36%	-3.58%
Capital Outlay	45,975	87,410	121,555	90.13%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	328,843	393,880	447,518	19.78%	13.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,861	16,945	20,400	6.83%	20.39%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	344,704	410,825	467,918	19.18%	13.90%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	183,526	208,805	231,798	13.77%	11.01%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	76,963	97,665	94,165	26.90%	-3.58%
Capital Outlay	44,051	87,410	121,555	98.43%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	304,540	393,880	447,518	29.34%	13.62%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,586	16,945	20,400	8.72%	20.39%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	320,126	410,825	467,918	28.33%	13.90%
BALANCE	24,578	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	308				
Unobligated Allotment	24,270				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	245,642	310,084	246,684	26.23%	-20.45%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	275,306	182,997	243,605	-33.53%	33.12%
Tuition Fees	196,071	128,817	171,481	-34.30%	33.12%
Income Collected from Students	76,779	50,180	72,124	-34.64%	43.73%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	2,456	4,000		62.87%	-100.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	520,948	493,081	490,289	-5.35%	-0.57%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	210,864	246,397	207,006	16.85%	-15.99%
Personal Services	52,659	48,488	54,729	-7.92%	12.87%
M O O E	97,036	119,256	117,137	22.90%	-1.78%
Capital Outlay	61,169	78,653	35,140	28.58%	-55.32%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	310,084	246,684	283,283	-20.45%	14.84%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	865,652	903,906	958,207	4.42%	6.01%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	530,990	657,222	674,924	23.77%	2.69%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,200,403	1,406,068	1,504,187	17.13%	6.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	626,505	658,544	602,760	5.11%	-8.47%
Capital Outlay	415,385	429,666	350,572	3.44%	-18.41%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,242,293	2,494,278	2,457,519	11.24%	-1.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	96,783	101,480	120,785	4.85%	19.02%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,339,076	2,595,758	2,578,304	10.97%	-0.67%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,111,291	1,406,068	1,504,187	26.53%	6.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	526,151	658,544	602,760	25.16%	-8.47%
Capital Outlay	299,957	429,666	350,572	43.24%	-18.41%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,937,399	2,494,278	2,457,519	28.74%	-1.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	94,696	101,480	120,785	7.16%	19.02%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,032,095	2,595,758	2,578,304	27.74%	-0.67%
BALANCE	306,981	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	99,657				
Unobligated Allotment	207,324				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	2,393,317	2,498,831	2,533,891	4.41%	1.40%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,652,763	1,619,411	1,707,534	-2.02%	5.44%
Tuition Fees	662,491	630,806	678,505	-4.78%	7.56%
Income Collected from Students	849,577	848,450	876,860	-0.13%	3.35%
Income from Other Sources	47,356	49,215	53,008	3.93%	7.71%
Income from Revolving Fund	55,349	55,388	60,016	0.07%	8.36%
Others	37,990	35,552	39,144	-6.42%	10.10%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	4,046,080	4,118,242	4,241,425	1.78%	2.99%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,547,249	1,584,351	1,674,122	2.40%	5.67%
Personnel Services	837,370	836,460	893,749	-0.11%	6.85%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	457,550	516,391	528,265	12.86%	2.30%
Capital Outlay	252,328	231,499	252,107	-8.25%	8.90%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	2,498,831	2,533,891	2,567,303	1.40%	1.32%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	6,385,156	6,714,000	6,819,729	5.15%	1.57%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	3,579,344	4,180,109	4,252,426	16.78%	1.73%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Batangas State University
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	256,630	275,357	301,681	7.30%	9.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	160,280	201,941	177,433	25.99%	-12.14%
Capital Outlay	115,906	87,410	121,555	-24.59%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	532,816	564,708	600,669	5.99%	6.37%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	21,358	21,986	23,967	2.94%	9.01%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	554,174	586,694	624,636	5.87%	6.47%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	247,290	275,357	301,681	11.35%	9.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	153,540	201,941	177,433	31.52%	-12.14%
Capital Outlay	112,906	87,410	121,555	-22.58%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	513,736	564,708	600,669	9.92%	6.37%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,663	21,986	23,967	11.81%	9.01%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	533,399	586,694	624,636	9.99%	6.47%
BALANCE	20,775	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	7,741				
Unobligated Allotment	13,034				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	1,808,951	1,866,708	1,866,708	3.19%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	678,127	538,970	592,865	-20.52%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	309,642	243,960	268,355	-21.21%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	324,077	255,332	280,865	-21.21%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	5,089	4,547	5,002	-10.65%	10.01%
Income from Revolving Fund	21,097	18,850	20,734	-10.65%	9.99%
Others	18,222	16,281	17,909	-10.65%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	2,487,078	2,405,678	2,459,573	-3.27%	2.24%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	620,370	538,970	592,865	-13.12%	10.00%
Personal Services	226,807	197,047	216,751	-13.12%	10.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	282,206	245,177	269,694	-13.12%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	111,356	96,745	106,419	-13.12%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,866,708	1,866,708	1,866,708	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	3,041,252	2,992,372	3,084,209	-1.61%	3.07%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,153,769	1,125,664	1,217,501	-2.44%	8.16%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Cavite State University
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	257,632	301,311	331,637	16.95%	10.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	146,751	139,021	134,430	-5.27%	-3.30%
Capital Outlay	104,877	134,948	80,299	28.67%	-40.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	509,260	575,280	546,366	12.96%	-5.03%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,012	19,980	26,378	5.09%	32.02%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	528,272	595,260	572,744	12.68%	-3.78%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	219,547	301,311	331,637	37.24%	10.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	102,275	139,021	134,430	35.93%	-3.30%
Capital Outlay	62,406	134,948	80,299	116.24%	-40.50%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	384,228	575,280	546,366	49.72%	-5.03%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,012	19,980	26,378	5.09%	32.02%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	403,240	595,260	572,744	47.62%	-3.78%
BALANCE	125,032	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	40,175				
Unobligated Allotment	84,857				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)					
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	458,144	481,051	505,104	5.00%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	125,829	132,120	138,726	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	280,071	294,075	308,778	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources	28,947	30,394	31,914	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	23,297	24,462	25,685	5.00%	5.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	458,144	481,051	505,104	5.00%	5.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	458,144	481,051	505,104	5.00%	5.00%
Personal Services	405,900	426,195	447,505	5.00%	5.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,947	30,394	31,914	5.00%	5.00%
Capital Outlay	23,297	24,462	25,685	5.00%	5.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	-	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	986,416	1,076,311	1,077,848	9.11%	0.14%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	861,384	1,076,311	1,077,848	24.95%	0.14%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Laguna State Polytechnic University
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	212,065	256,295	264,833	20.86%	3.33%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	124,520	107,622	100,146	-13.57%	-6.95%
Capital Outlay	44,349	59,949	94,094	35.18%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	380,934	423,866	459,073	11.27%	8.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,486	18,185	22,233	4.00%	22.26%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	398,420	442,051	481,306	10.95%	8.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	201,605	256,295	264,833	27.13%	3.33%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	100,337	107,622	100,146	7.26%	-6.95%
Capital Outlay	41,858	59,949	94,094	43.22%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	343,800	423,866	459,073	23.29%	8.31%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,486	18,185	22,233	4.00%	22.26%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	361,286	442,051	481,306	22.35%	8.88%
BALANCE	37,134	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	24,841				
Unobligated Allotment	12,293				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	229,921	250,586	261,277	8.99%	4.27%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	212,779	212,779	196,291	0.00%	-7.75%
Tuition Fees	68,789	68,789	73,000	0.00%	6.12%
Income Collected from Students	140,577	140,576	118,291	0.00%	-15.85%
Income from Other Sources	1,009	1,009	1,500	0.00%	48.66%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,984	1,984	3,000	0.00%	51.21%
Others	420	421	500		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	442,700	463,365	457,568	4.67%	-1.25%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	192,114	202,088	189,360	5.19%	-6.30%
Personal Services	12,974	12,000	12,200	-7.51%	1.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	102,642	135,088	117,160	31.61%	-13.27%
Capital Outlay	76,498	55,000	60,000	-28.10%	9.09%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	250,586	261,277	268,208	0.00%	2.65%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	841,120	654,830	677,597	-22.15%	3.48%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	553,400	644,139	670,666	16.40%	4.12%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Southern Luzon State University
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	173,281	188,518	212,156	8.79%	12.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	112,427	132,305	113,850	17.68%	-13.95%
Capital Outlay	93,807	59,949	24,624	-36.09%	-58.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	379,515	380,772	350,630	0.33%	-7.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,908	15,121	18,114	8.72%	19.79%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	393,423	395,893	368,744	0.63%	-6.86%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	163,554	188,518	212,156	15.26%	12.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	106,844	132,305	113,850	23.83%	-13.95%
Capital Outlay	38,531	59,949	24,624	55.59%	-58.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	308,929	380,772	350,630	23.26%	-7.92%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,907	15,121	18,114	8.73%	19.79%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	322,836	395,893	368,744	22.63%	-6.86%
BALANCE	70,587	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,690				
Unobligated Allotment	59,897				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	341,158	350,303	352,411	2.68%	0.60%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	140,535	146,635	161,299	4.34%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	61,834	63,800	70,180	3.18%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	47,042	50,720	55,792	7.82%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	12,311	13,265	14,592	7.75%	10.00%
Others	19,348	18,850	20,735	-2.57%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	481,693	496,938	513,710	3.16%	3.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	131,390	144,527	158,979	10.00%	10.00%
Personal Services	14,312	15,743	17,317	10.00%	10.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	109,375	120,312	132,343	10.00%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	7,703	8,472	9,319	9.98%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	350,303	352,411	354,731	0.60%	0.66%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	875,116	892,831	882,454	2.02%	-1.16%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	454,226	540,420	527,723	18.98%	-2.35%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: University of Rizal System
Region: IV-A - CALABARZON
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	300,795	384,587	393,880	27.86%	2.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	82,527	77,655	76,901	-5.90%	-0.97%
Capital Outlay	56,446	87,410	30,000	54.86%	-65.68%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	439,768	549,652	500,781	24.99%	-8.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	25,019	26,208	30,093	4.75%	14.82%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	464,787	575,860	530,874	23.90%	-7.81%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	279,295	384,587	393,880	37.70%	2.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	63,155	77,655	76,901	22.96%	-0.97%
Capital Outlay	44,256	87,410	30,000	97.51%	-65.68%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	386,706	549,652	500,781	42.14%	-8.89%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,628	26,208	30,093	6.42%	14.82%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	411,334	575,860	530,874	40.00%	-7.81%
BALANCE	53,453	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	16,210				
Unobligated Allotment	37,243				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	13,287	16,922	23,440	27.36%	38.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	163,178	239,976	251,975	47.06%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	96,397	122,137	128,244	26.70%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	57,810	107,747	113,134	86.38%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	8,971	10,092	10,597	12.50%	5.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	176,465	256,898	275,415	45.58%	7.21%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	159,543	233,458	245,131	46.33%	5.00%
Personal Services	82,314	80,906	84,950	-1.71%	5.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,052	97,260	100,178	169.78%	3.00%
Capital Outlay	41,177	55,292	60,003	34.28%	8.52%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	16,922	23,440	30,284	38.52%	29.20%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	641,252	832,758	806,289	29.86%	-3.18%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	570,877	809,318	776,005	41.77%	-4.12%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	820,402	860,915	950,926	4.94%	10.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	422,819	426,995	411,395	0.99%	-3.65%
Capital Outlay	400,308	424,616	423,132	6.07%	-0.35%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,643,529	1,712,526	1,785,453	4.20%	4.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	65,852	68,318	76,927	3.74%	12.60%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,709,381	1,780,844	1,862,380	4.18%	4.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	768,715	860,915	950,926	11.99%	10.46%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	325,215	426,995	411,395	31.30%	-3.65%
Capital Outlay	250,467	424,616	423,132	69.53%	-0.35%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,344,397	1,712,526	1,785,453	27.38%	4.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	61,835	68,318	76,927	10.48%	12.60%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,406,232	1,780,844	1,862,380	26.64%	4.58%
BALANCE	303,149	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	97,114				
Unobligated Allotment	206,035				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	734,989	972,467	656,781	32.31%	-32.46%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	999,283	707,672	794,972	-29.18%	12.34%
Tuition Fees	355,709	306,439	351,435	-13.85%	14.68%
Income Collected from Students	464,807	238,065	295,682	-48.78%	24.20%
Income from Other Sources	51,063	61,568	68,335	20.57%	10.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	16,944	19,412	19,935	14.57%	2.69%
Grants / Donations	104,785	75,116	52,085	-28.31%	-30.66%
Others	5,975	7,072	7,500	18.36%	6.05%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,734,272	1,680,139	1,451,753	-3.12%	-13.59%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	761,805	1,023,358	764,679	34.33%	-25.28%
Personnel Services	87,972	98,647	94,614	12.13%	-4.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	442,589	588,872	571,106	33.05%	-3.02%
Capital Outlay	231,244	335,839	98,959	45.23%	-70.53%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	972,467	656,781	687,074	-32.46%	4.61%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	3,443,653	3,460,983	3,314,133	0.50%	-4.24%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,168,037	2,804,202	2,627,059	29.34%	-6.32%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: MARINDUQUE STATE COLLEGE
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	83,182	85,046	97,849	2.24%	15.05%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	54,297	47,180	55,180	-13.11%	16.96%
Capital Outlay	57,332	59,949	26,123	4.56%	-56.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	194,811	192,175	179,152	-1.35%	-6.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,671	6,913	7,898	3.63%	14.25%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	201,482	199,088	187,050	-1.19%	-6.05%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	80,792	85,046	97,849	5.27%	15.05%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,260	47,180	55,180	17.19%	16.96%
Capital Outlay	17,873	59,949	26,123	235.42%	-56.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	138,925	192,175	179,152	38.33%	-6.78%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,403	6,913	7,898	7.97%	14.25%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	145,328	199,088	187,050	36.99%	-6.05%
BALANCE	56,154	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	20,470				
Unobligated Allotment	35,684				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	57,004	77,515	77,515	35.98%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	87,701	65,096	70,673	-25.78%	8.57%
Tuition Fees	32,842	24,163	26,580	-26.43%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	33,639	22,785	25,283	-32.27%	10.96%
Income from Other Sources	3,434	3,148	2,310	-8.33%	-26.62%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	11,811	7,928	9,000	-32.88%	13.52%
Others	5,975	7,072	7,500	18.36%	6.05%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	144,705	142,611	148,188	-1.45%	3.91%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	67,190	65,096	70,673	-3.12%	8.57%
Personal Services	3,198	5,333	6,500	66.76%	21.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,701	49,263	52,973	1.15%	7.53%
Capital Outlay	15,291	10,500	11,200	-31.33%	6.67%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	77,515	77,515	77,515	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	346,187	341,699	335,238	-1.30%	-1.89%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	212,518	264,184	257,723	24.31%	-2.45%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: MINDORO STATE COLLEGE OF AGRICULTURE AND TECHNOLOGY
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,925	105,337	130,907	3.35%	24.27%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	59,433	61,556	64,256	3.57%	4.39%
Capital Outlay	81,339	59,949	94,094	-26.30%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	242,697	226,842	289,257	-6.53%	27.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,028	8,239	10,184	2.63%	23.61%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	250,725	235,081	299,441	-6.24%	27.38%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	97,377	105,337	130,907	8.17%	24.27%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	50,769	61,556	64,256	21.25%	4.39%
Capital Outlay	81,274	59,949	94,094	-26.24%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	229,420	226,842	289,257	-1.12%	27.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,548	8,239	10,184	9.15%	23.61%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	236,968	235,081	299,441	-0.80%	27.38%
BALANCE	13,757	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	4,548				
Unobligated Allotment	9,209				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	90,535	127,156	139,818	40.45%	9.96%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	171,758	135,286	153,147	-21.23%	13.20%
Tuition Fees	38,445	27,996	39,337	-27.18%	40.51%
Income Collected from Students	35,644	26,727	33,750	-25.02%	26.28%
Income from Other Sources	34,018	29,183	36,250	-14.21%	24.22%
Income from Revolving Fund	674	691	725	2.52%	4.92%
Grants / Donations	62,977	50,689	43,085	-19.51%	-15.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	262,293	262,442	292,965	0.06%	11.63%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	135,137	122,624	135,118	-9.26%	10.19%
Personal Services	14,171	26,367	27,949	86.06%	6.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	94,082	90,116	92,819	-4.22%	3.00%
Capital Outlay	26,884	6,141	14,350	-77.16%	133.68%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	127,156	139,818	157,847	9.96%	12.89%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	513,018	497,523	592,406	-3.02%	19.07%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	372,105	357,705	434,559	-3.87%	21.49%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: OCCIDENTAL MINDORO STATE COLLEGE
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	134,545	137,700	145,908	2.34%	5.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	73,383	81,337	67,937	10.84%	-16.47%
Capital Outlay	63,216	59,949	44,112	-5.17%	-26.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	271,144	278,986	257,957	2.89%	-7.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,016	11,179	11,943	1.48%	6.83%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	282,160	290,165	269,900	2.84%	-6.98%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	131,472	137,700	145,908	4.74%	5.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	63,754	81,337	67,937	27.58%	-16.47%
Capital Outlay	46,517	59,949	44,112	28.88%	-26.42%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	241,743	278,986	257,957	15.41%	-7.54%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,148	11,179	11,943	10.16%	6.83%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	251,891	290,165	269,900	15.19%	-6.98%
BALANCE	30,269	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,938				
Unobligated Allotment	28,331				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	94,803	115,787	87,411	22.13%	-24.51%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	138,831	115,339	117,982	-16.92%	2.29%
Tuition Fees	45,133	45,801	47,175	1.48%	3.00%
Income Collected from Students	60,835	35,796	36,870	-41.16%	3.00%
Income from Other Sources	6,836	24,000	24,000	251.08%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,748	9,742	9,937	11.36%	2.00%
Grants / Donations	17,279			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	233,634	231,126	205,393	-1.07%	-11.13%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	117,847	143,715	116,151	21.95%	-19.18%
Personal Services	13,468	14,390	11,824	6.85%	-17.83%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	65,278	97,191	63,427	48.89%	-34.74%
Capital Outlay	39,101	32,134	40,900	-17.82%	27.28%
-					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	115,787	87,411	89,242	-24.51%	2.09%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	515,794	521,291	475,293	1.07%	-8.82%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	369,738	433,880	386,051	17.35%	-11.02%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: PALAWAN STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	220,237	219,958	240,259	-0.13%	9.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	88,108	100,641	94,641	14.22%	-5.96%
Capital Outlay	98,276	87,410	33,154	-11.06%	-62.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	406,621	408,009	368,054	0.34%	-9.79%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,326	18,560	18,904	7.12%	1.85%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	423,947	426,569	386,958	0.62%	-9.29%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	197,338	219,958	240,259	11.46%	9.23%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	67,220	100,641	94,641	49.72%	-5.96%
Capital Outlay	25,403	87,410	33,154	244.09%	-62.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	289,961	408,009	368,054	40.71%	-9.79%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,921	18,560	18,904	16.58%	1.85%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	305,882	426,569	386,958	39.46%	-9.29%
BALANCE	118,065	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	36,602				
Unobligated Allotment	81,463				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	303,933	394,119	84,796	29.67%	-78.48%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	412,691	270,267	311,887	-34.51%	15.40%
Tuition Fees	127,570	139,819	157,849	9.60%	12.90%
Income Collected from Students	274,656	113,112	154,038	-58.82%	36.18%
Income from Other Sources	1,920	837		-56.41%	-100.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	8,545	16,499			
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	716,624	664,386	396,683	-7.29%	-40.29%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	322,505	579,590	311,887	79.72%	-46.19%
Personal Services	49,970	43,551	37,427	-12.85%	-14.06%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	147,021	263,648	258,866	79.33%	-1.81%
Capital Outlay	125,514	272,391	15,594	117.02%	-94.28%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	394,119	84,796	84,796	-78.48%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,140,571	1,090,955	783,641	-4.35%	-28.17%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	628,387	1,006,159	698,845	60.12%	-30.54%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: ROMBLON STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	139,475	164,839	173,999	18.19%	5.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	57,721	61,692	58,292	6.88%	-5.51%
Capital Outlay	49,456	69,949	104,094	41.44%	48.81%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	246,652	296,480	336,385	20.20%	13.46%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,609	12,306	14,443	6.00%	17.37%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	258,261	308,786	350,828	19.56%	13.62%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	132,736	164,839	173,999	24.19%	5.56%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,844	61,692	58,292	51.04%	-5.51%
Capital Outlay	30,152	69,949	104,094	131.99%	48.81%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	203,732	296,480	336,385	45.52%	13.46%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,110	12,306	14,443	10.77%	17.37%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	214,842	308,786	350,828	43.73%	13.62%
BALANCE	43,419	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	28,479				
Unobligated Allotment	14,940				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	69,767	86,905	93,556	24.56%	7.65%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	81,108	66,514	69,841	-17.99%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	43,130	36,660	38,494	-15.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	28,206	23,975	25,174	-15.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	5,599	5,879	6,173	5.00%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	4,173			-100.00%	
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	150,875	153,419	163,397	1.69%	6.50%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	63,970	59,863	62,858	-6.42%	5.00%
Personal Services	2,012	4,500	5,000	123.66%	11.11%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	46,189	47,863	50,358	3.62%	5.21%
Capital Outlay	15,769	7,500	7,500	-52.44%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	86,905	93,556	100,539	7.65%	7.46%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	409,136	462,205	514,225	12.97%	11.25%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	278,812	368,649	413,686	32.22%	12.22%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Western Philippines University
Region: IV-B - MIMAROPA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	141,038	148,035	162,004	4.96%	9.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	89,877	74,589	71,089	-17.01%	-4.69%
Capital Outlay	50,689	87,410	121,555	72.44%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	281,604	310,034	354,648	10.10%	14.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,202	11,121	13,555	-0.72%	21.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	292,806	321,155	368,203	9.68%	14.65%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	129,000	148,035	162,004	14.76%	9.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	62,368	74,589	71,089	19.59%	-4.69%
Capital Outlay	49,248	87,410	121,555	77.49%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	240,616	310,034	354,648	28.85%	14.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,705	11,121	13,555	3.89%	21.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	251,321	321,155	368,203	27.79%	14.65%
BALANCE	41,485	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	5,077				
Unobligated Allotment	36,408				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	118,947	170,985	173,685	43.75%	1.58%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	107,194	55,170	71,442	-48.53%	29.49%
Tuition Fees	68,589	32,000	42,000	-53.35%	31.25%
Income Collected from Students	31,827	15,670	20,567	-50.77%	31.25%
Income from Other Sources	4,855	4,400	5,775	-9.37%	31.25%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,923	3,100	3,100	61.21%	0.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	226,141	226,155	245,127	0.01%	8.39%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	55,156	52,470	67,992	-4.87%	29.58%
Personal Services	5,153	4,506	5,914	-12.56%	31.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	41,318	40,791	52,663	-1.28%	29.10%
Capital Outlay	8,685	7,173	9,415	-17.41%	31.26%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	170,985	173,685	177,135	1.58%	1.99%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	518,947	547,310	613,330	5.47%	12.06%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	306,477	373,625	436,195	21.91%	16.75%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - NINE (9) SUCs
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,577,548	1,675,294	1,766,502	6.20%	5.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	813,240	818,273	886,427	0.62%	8.33%
Capital Outlay	741,867	656,441	737,968	-11.52%	12.42%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	3,132,655	3,150,008	3,390,897	0.55%	7.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	125,900	126,039	145,771	0.11%	15.66%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	3,258,555	3,276,047	3,536,668	0.54%	7.96%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,480,233	1,675,294	1,766,502	13.18%	5.44%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	651,714	818,273	886,427	25.56%	8.33%
Capital Outlay	618,542	656,441	737,968	6.13%	12.42%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,750,489	3,150,008	3,390,897	14.53%	7.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	117,199	126,039	145,771	7.54%	15.66%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,867,688	3,276,047	3,536,668	14.24%	7.96%
BALANCE	390,867	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	63,665				
Unobligated Allotment	327,202				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	988,019	1,338,329	1,197,911	35.46%	-10.49%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	902,925	726,722	823,643	-19.51%	13.34%
Tuition Fees	601,962	459,145	529,825	-23.73%	15.39%
Income Collected from Students	146,562	154,323	156,265	5.30%	1.26%
Income from Other Sources	72,541	56,305	68,274	-22.38%	21.26%
Income from Revolving Funds	20,620	24,818	26,205	20.36%	5.59%
Grants/Donations	2,087	-	-		
Others	59,153	32,131	43,074	-45.68%	34.06%
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,890,944	2,065,051	2,021,554	9.21%	-2.11%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	552,615	867,140	849,048	56.92%	-2.09%
Personnel Services	83,672	91,835	114,589	9.76%	24.78%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	317,822	386,820	420,715	21.71%	8.76%
Capital Outlay	151,121	388,485	313,744	157.07%	-19.24%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,338,329	1,197,911	1,172,506	-10.49%	-2.12%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	5,149,499	5,341,098	5,558,222	3.72%	4.07%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	3,420,303	4,143,187	4,385,716	21.14%	5.85%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Bicol University
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	517,416	551,475	561,895	6.58%	1.89%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	251,826	281,831	223,906	11.91%	-20.55%
Capital Outlays	224,607	114,948	149,093	-48.82%	29.70%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	993,849	948,254	934,894	-4.59%	-1.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	42,973	42,270	48,074	-1.64%	13.73%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,036,822	990,524	982,968	-4.47%	-0.76%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	494,337	551,475	561,895	11.56%	1.89%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	206,184	281,831	223,906	36.69%	-20.55%
Capital Outlays	201,734	114,948	149,093	-43.02%	29.70%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	902,255	948,254	934,894	5.10%	-1.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	38,479	42,270	48,074	9.85%	13.73%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	940,734	990,524	982,968	5.29%	-0.76%
BALANCE	96,088	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	6,751				
Unobligated Allotment	89,337	-	-		
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	294,686	451,430	483,500	53.19%	7.10%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	283,004	159,071	238,600	-43.79%	50.00%
Tuition Fees	211,216	118,724	178,077	-43.79%	49.99%
Income Collected from Students	190	106	160	-44.21%	50.94%
Income from Other Sources	37,615	21,142	31,713	-43.79%	50.00%
Income from Revolving Funds	-	-	-		
Grants/Donations	-	-	-		
Others	33,983	19,099	28,650	-43.80%	50.01%
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	577,690	610,501	722,100	5.68%	18.28%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	126,260	127,001	214,740	0.59%	69.09%
Personnel Services	34,735	26,345	43,000	-24.15%	63.22%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	87,310	62,682	91,740	-28.21%	46.36%
Capital Outlays	4,215	37,974	80,000	800.93%	110.67%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	451,430	483,500	507,360	7.10%	4.93%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,614,512	1,601,025	1,705,068	-0.84%	6.50%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,066,994	1,117,525	1,197,708	4.74%	7.18%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Bicol State College of Applied Sciences and Technology
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	63,468	69,217	76,680	9.06%	10.78%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	36,582	40,515	40,985	10.75%	1.16%
Capital Outlays	63,273	32,467	22,886	-48.69%	-29.51%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	163,323	142,199	140,551	-12.93%	-1.16%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,112	5,321	6,484	4.09%	21.86%
Total Appropriations-National Government Subsidy (A)	168,435	147,520	147,035	-12.42%	-0.33%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	56,635	69,217	76,680	22.22%	10.78%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	30,924	40,515	40,985	31.01%	1.16%
Capital Outlays	44,602	32,467	22,886	-27.21%	-29.51%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	132,161	142,199	140,551	7.60%	-1.16%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,095	5,321	6,484	4.44%	21.86%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	137,256	147,520	147,035	7.48%	-0.33%
BALANCE	31,179	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	4,418				
Unobligated Allotment	26,761				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	63,070	94,826	94,371	50.35%	-0.48%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	66,694	67,251	70,438	0.84%	4.74%
Tuition Fees	51,087	50,934	53,480	-0.30%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	-	-	-		
Income from Other Sources	8,669	9,008	9,458	3.91%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Funds	6,938	7,309	7,500	5.35%	2.61%
Grants/Donations	-	-	-		
Others -school fees	-	-	-		
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	129,764	162,077	164,809	24.90%	1.69%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	34,938	67,706	77,000	93.79%	13.73%
Personnel Services	2,718	2,500	3,500	-8.02%	40.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,345	45,631	48,500	104.21%	6.29%
Capital Outlays	9,875	19,575	25,000	98.23%	27.71%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	94,826	94,371	87,809	-0.48%	-6.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	298,199	309,597	311,844	3.82%	0.73%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	172,194	215,226	224,035	24.99%	4.09%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Camarines Norte State College
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	163,526	167,885	166,619	2.67%	-0.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	48,999	45,973	71,054	-6.18%	54.56%
Capital Outlays	61,797	59,949	94,094	-2.99%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	274,322	273,807	331,767	-0.19%	21.17%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,336	13,395	13,808	8.58%	3.08%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	286,658	287,202	345,575	0.19%	20.32%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	151,447	167,885	166,619	10.85%	-0.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	34,450	45,973	71,054	33.45%	54.56%
Capital Outlays	57,579	59,949	94,094	4.12%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	243,476	273,807	331,767	12.46%	21.17%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,114	13,395	13,808	10.57%	3.08%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	255,590	287,202	345,575	12.37%	20.32%
BALANCE	31,068	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	12,077				
Unobligated Allotment	18,991				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	106,323	91,535	-	-13.91%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	58,489	74,053	77,755	26.61%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	29,713	31,358	32,926	5.54%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	26,907	39,410	41,380	46.47%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources	1,869	3,285	3,449	75.76%	4.99%
Income from Revolving Funds	-	-	-		
Grants/Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	164,812	165,588	77,755	0.47%	-53.04%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	73,277	165,588	77,755	125.98%	-53.04%
Personnel Services	3,858	3,858	3,858	0.00%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,009	12,009	12,009	0.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlays	57,410	149,721	61,888	160.79%	-58.66%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	91,535	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	451,470	452,790	423,330	0.29%	-6.51%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	328,867	452,790	423,330	37.68%	-6.51%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Camarines Sur Polytechnic Colleges
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	55,534	59,035	71,860	6.30%	21.72%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	56,469	58,119	77,563	2.92%	33.46%
Capital Outlays	60,787	59,949	94,094	-1.38%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	172,790	177,103	243,517	2.50%	37.50%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,605	4,809	5,737	4.43%	19.30%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	177,395	181,912	249,254	2.55%	37.02%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	55,201	59,035	71,860	6.95%	21.72%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	51,893	58,119	77,563	12.00%	33.46%
Capital Outlays	60,705	59,949	94,094	-1.25%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	167,799	177,103	243,517	5.54%	37.50%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,605	4,809	5,737	4.43%	19.30%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	172,404	181,912	249,254	5.51%	37.02%
BALANCE	4,991	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	333				
Unobligated Allotment	4,658	-			
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	60,501	92,970	34,844	53.67%	-62.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	89,235	84,614	61,110	-5.18%	-27.78%
Tuition Fees	56,497	46,524	33,600	-17.65%	-27.78%
Income Collected from Students	27,299	33,023	23,850	20.97%	-27.78%
Income from Other Sources	5,439	5,067	3,660	-6.84%	-27.77%
Income from Revolving Funds	-	-	-		
Grants/Donations	-	-	-		
Others - school fees	-	-	-		
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	149,736	177,584	95,954	18.60%	-45.97%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	56,766	142,740	93,864	151.45%	-34.24%
Personnel Services	6,832	5,184	5,184	-24.12%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	42,891	58,680	48,680	36.81%	-17.04%
Capital Outlays	7,043	78,876	40,000	1019.92%	-49.29%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	92,970	34,844	2,090	-62.52%	-94.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	327,131	359,496	345,208	9.89%	-3.97%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	229,170	324,652	343,118	41.66%	5.69%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Catanduanes State University
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	209,587	236,280	215,905	12.74%	-8.62%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	68,050	63,728	75,093	-6.35%	17.83%
Capital Outlays	77,186	87,410	61,164	13.25%	-30.03%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	354,823	387,418	352,162	9.19%	-9.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,499	14,621	16,720	-5.66%	14.36%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	370,322	402,039	368,882	8.56%	-8.25%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	188,178	236,280	215,905	25.56%	-8.62%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	52,725	63,728	75,093	20.87%	17.83%
Capital Outlays	54,010	87,410	61,164	61.84%	-30.03%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	294,913	387,418	352,162	31.37%	-9.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,499	14,621	16,720	-5.66%	14.36%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	310,412	402,039	368,882	29.52%	-8.25%
BALANCE	59,910	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	21,408				
Unobligated Allotment (RA 10717)	38,502				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	43,824	51,656	51,656	17.87%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	58,514	56,721	66,800	-3.06%	17.77%
Tuition Fees	35,759	30,000	37,000	-16.11%	23.33%
Income Collected from Students	15,467	13,977	16,400	-9.63%	17.34%
Income from Other Sources	2,230	4,889	5,200	119.24%	6.36%
Income from Revolving Funds	5,058	7,855	8,200	55.30%	4.39%
Grants/Donations					
Others - school fees					
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	102,338	108,377	118,456	5.90%	9.30%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	50,682	56,721	66,800	11.92%	17.77%
Personnel Services	6,916	7,000	8,500	1.21%	21.43%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	22,862	21,000	25,900	-8.14%	23.33%
Capital Outlays	20,904	28,721	32,400	37.39%	12.81%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	51,656	51,656	51,656	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	472,660	510,416	487,338	7.99%	-4.52%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	361,094	458,760	435,682	27.05%	-5.03%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Central Bicol State University of Agriculture
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	224,140	241,554	263,163	7.77%	8.95%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	127,734	122,993	166,057	-3.71%	35.01%
Capital Outlays	85,006	94,410	128,555	11.06%	36.17%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	436,880	458,957	557,775	5.05%	21.53%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,557	17,336	20,306	-1.26%	17.13%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	454,437	476,293	578,081	4.81%	21.37%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	214,538	241,554	263,163	12.59%	8.95%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	98,299	122,993	166,057	25.12%	35.01%
Capital Outlays	73,418	94,410	128,555	28.59%	36.17%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	386,255	458,957	557,775	18.82%	21.53%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,582	17,336	20,306	11.26%	17.13%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	401,837	476,293	578,081	18.53%	21.37%
BALANCE	52,600	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	8,060				
Unobligated Allotment	44,540				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	162,449	237,215	237,215	46.02%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	135,503	110,923	121,715	-18.14%	9.73%
Tuition Fees	72,960	58,660	64,526	-19.60%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	46,543	36,412	40,053	-21.77%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	4,125	3,337	3,671	-19.10%	10.01%
Income from Revolving Funds	7,195	7,914	8,705	9.99%	9.99%
Grants/Donations					
Others - School fees	4,680	4,600	4,760	-1.71%	3.48%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	297,952	348,138	358,930	16.84%	3.10%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	60,737	110,923	121,715	82.63%	9.73%
Personnel Services	14,663	26,779	29,384	82.63%	9.73%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,265	71,709	78,686	82.63%	9.73%
Capital Outlays	6,809	12,435	13,645	82.63%	9.73%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	237,215	237,215	237,215	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	752,389	824,431	937,011	9.58%	13.66%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	462,574	587,216	699,796	26.95%	19.17%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC: Dr. Emilio B. Espinosa Sr. Memorial State College of Agriculture and TechnologyRegion: V - BICOL

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	53,852	58,984	71,084	9.53%	20.51%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	44,582	40,006	48,438	-10.26%	21.08%
Capital Outlays	46,673	59,949	94,094	28.44%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	145,107	158,939	213,616	9.53%	34.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,471	4,795	5,899	7.25%	23.02%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	149,578	163,734	219,515	9.46%	34.07%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	51,539	58,984	71,084	14.45%	20.51%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	32,337	40,006	48,438	23.72%	21.08%
Capital Outlays	45,015	59,949	94,094	33.18%	56.96%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	128,891	158,939	213,616	23.31%	34.40%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,345	4,795	5,899	10.36%	23.02%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	133,236	163,734	219,515	22.89%	34.07%
BALANCE	16,342	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,312				
Unobligated Allotment	14,030				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	52,885	61,183	61,825	15.69%	1.05%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	54,736	39,873	45,853	-27.15%	15.00%
Tuition Fees	29,969	20,060	23,069	-33.06%	15.00%
Income Collected from Students	3,104	2,483	2,855	-20.01%	14.98%
Income from Other Sources	11,427	9,142	10,513	-20.00%	15.00%
Income from Revolving Funds					
Grants/Donations					
Others - school fees	10,236	8,188	9,416	-20.01%	15.00%
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	107,621	101,056	107,678	-6.10%	6.55%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	46,438	39,231	44,840	-15.52%	14.30%
Personnel Services	5,424	7,589	8,674	39.92%	14.30%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,628	30,395	34,741	-3.90%	14.30%
Capital Outlays	9,386	1,247	1,425	-86.71%	14.27%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	61,183	61,825	62,838	1.05%	1.64%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	257,199	264,790	327,193	2.95%	23.57%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	179,674	202,965	264,355	12.96%	30.25%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Partido State University
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	149,220	150,097	169,230	0.59%	12.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	74,181	75,160	94,419	1.32%	25.62%
Capital Outlays	55,759	87,410	48,772	56.76%	-44.20%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	279,160	312,667	312,421	12.00%	-0.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,017	12,477	14,361	3.83%	15.10%
Total Appropriations - National Government /subsidy (A)	291,177	325,144	326,782	11.67%	0.50%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	136,304	150,097	169,230	10.12%	12.75%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	52,471	75,160	94,419	43.24%	25.62%
Capital Outlays	31,112	87,410	48,772	180.95%	-44.20%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	219,887	312,667	312,421	42.19%	-0.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,890	12,477	14,361	14.57%	15.10%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	230,777	325,144	326,782	40.89%	0.50%
BALANCE	60,400	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	6,849				
Unobligated Allotment	53,551				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	61,403	77,001	36,548	25.40%	-52.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	78,252	62,438	68,072	-20.21%	9.02%
Tuition Fees	62,253	48,916	52,147	-21.42%	6.61%
Income Collected from Students	14,832	12,843	15,067	-13.41%	17.32%
Income from Other Sources	1,167	435	610	-62.72%	40.23%
Income from Revolving Funds	-				
Grants/Donations	-				
Others	-	244	248	0.00%	1.64%
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	139,655	139,439	104,620	-0.15%	-24.97%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	62,654	102,891	86,334	64.22%	-16.09%
Personnel Services	3,622	7,380	6,489	103.75%	-12.07%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,489	64,714	55,459	63.88%	-14.30%
Capital Outlays	19,543	30,797	24,386	57.59%	-20.82%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	77,001	36,548	18,286	-52.54%	-49.97%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	430,832	464,583	431,402	7.83%	-7.14%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	293,431	428,035	413,116	45.87%	-3.49%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Sorsogon State College
Region: V - BICOL
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 v.s. 2016	2018 v.s. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	140,805	140,767	170,066	-0.03%	20.81%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	104,817	89,948	88,912	-14.19%	-1.15%
Capital Outlays	66,779	59,949	45,216	-10.23%	-24.58%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	312,401	290,664	304,194	-6.96%	4.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,330	11,015	14,382	-2.78%	30.57%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	323,731	301,679	318,576	-6.81%	5.60%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	132,054	140,767	170,066	6.60%	20.81%
Maintenance & Other Operating Expenses	92,431	89,948	88,912	-2.69%	-1.15%
Capital Outlays	50,367	59,949	45,216	19.02%	-24.58%
Sub-total, New Appropriations	274,852	290,664	304,194	5.75%	4.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,590	11,015	14,382	4.01%	30.57%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	285,442	301,679	318,576	5.69%	5.60%
BALANCE	38,289	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,457				
Unobligated Allotment	36,832				
INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	142,878	180,513	197,952	26.34%	9.66%
ADD: INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	78,498	71,778	73,300	-8.56%	2.12%
Tuition Fees	52,508	53,969	55,000	2.78%	1.91%
Income Collected from Students	12,220	16,069	16,500	31.50%	2.68%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Funds	1,429	1,740	1,800	21.76%	3.45%
Grants/Donations	2,087	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
Others - school fees	10,254	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
Total Internally-Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	221,376	252,291	271,252	13.96%	7.52%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	40,863	54,339	66,000	32.98%	21.46%
Personnel Services	4,904	5,200	6,000	6.04%	15.38%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	20,023	20,000	25,000	-0.11%	25.00%
Capital Outlays	15,936	29,139	35,000	82.85%	20.11%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	180,513	197,952	205,252	9.66%	3.69%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	545,107	553,970	589,828	1.63%	6.47%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	326,305	356,018	384,576	9.11%	8.02%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - ELEVEN (11) SUCs
Region: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,436,857	2,714,166	2,880,650	11.38%	6.13%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	806,137	853,208	834,248	5.84%	-2.22%
Capital Outlay	521,893	741,857	906,788	42.15%	22.23%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,764,887	4,309,231	4,621,686	14.46%	7.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	194,291	209,152	239,229	7.65%	14.38%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	3,959,178	4,518,383	4,860,915	14.12%	7.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,379,320	2,714,166	2,880,650	14.07%	6.13%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	580,835	853,208	834,248	46.89%	-2.22%
Capital Outlay	407,178	741,857	906,788	82.19%	22.23%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,367,333	4,309,231	4,621,686	27.97%	7.25%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	187,725	209,152	239,229	11.41%	14.38%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	3,555,058	4,518,383	4,860,915	27.10%	7.58%
BALANCE	404,120	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	137,496				
Unobligated Allotment	266,624				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	1,159,788	1,407,970	1,450,092	21.40%	2.99%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,731,654	1,369,866	1,351,186	-20.89%	-1.36%
Tuition Fees	833,965	628,239	698,744	-24.67%	11.22%
Income Collected from Students	404,563	296,306	244,509	-26.76%	-17.48%
Income from Other Sources	134,718	98,990	65,412	-26.52%	-33.92%
Income from Revolving Fund	44,860	51,781	39,906	15.43%	-22.93%
Grants / Donations	16,326	17,774	19,906		
Others	297,222	276,776	282,709		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	2,891,442	2,777,836	2,801,278	-3.93%	0.84%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,483,472	1,327,744	1,372,301	-10.50%	3.36%
Personnel Services	225,606	205,970	221,592	-8.70%	7.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	892,076	816,122	829,324	-8.51%	1.62%
Capital Outlay	365,790	305,652	321,385	-16.44%	5.15%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,407,970	1,450,092	1,428,977	2.99%	-1.46%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	6,850,620	7,296,219	7,662,193	6.50%	5.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	5,038,530	5,846,127	6,233,216	16.03%	6.62%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: AKLAN STATE UNIVERSITY
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	231,788	267,378	253,574	15.35%	-5.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,051	80,852	73,852	7.73%	-8.66%
Capital Outlay	28,797	59,949	94,094	108.18%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	335,636	408,179	421,520	21.61%	3.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,622	18,625	20,915	5.69%	12.30%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	353,258	426,804	442,435	20.82%	3.66%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	207,432	267,378	253,574	28.90%	-5.16%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,918	80,852	73,852	49.95%	-8.66%
Capital Outlay	24,810	59,949	94,094	141.63%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	286,160	408,179	421,520	42.64%	3.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,025	18,625	20,915	9.40%	12.30%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	303,185	426,804	442,435	40.77%	3.66%
BALANCE	50,073	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	24,354				
Unobligated Allotment	25,719				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	54,588	70,560	21,341	29.26%	-69.75%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	90,325	79,136	94,100	-12.39%	18.91%
Tuition Fees	34,282	32,270	37,110	-5.87%	15.00%
Income Collected from Students	34,988	23,240	32,890	-33.58%	41.52%
Income from Other Sources	338	250	100	-26.04%	-60.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	20,717	23,376	24,000	12.83%	2.67%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	144,913	149,696	115,441	3.30%	-22.88%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	74,353	128,355	121,600	72.63%	-5.26%
Personal Services	1,891	1,318	1,600	-30.30%	21.40%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,828	83,848	80,000	42.53%	-4.59%
Capital Outlay	13,634	43,189	40,000	216.77%	-7.38%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	70,560	21,341	(6,159)	-69.75%	-128.86%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	498,171	576,500	557,876	15.72%	-3.23%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	377,538	555,159	564,035	47.05%	1.60%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Capiz State University
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	399,980	430,944	462,191	7.74%	7.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	103,951	87,594	90,574	-15.74%	3.40%
Capital Outlay	48,226	87,410	25,948	81.25%	-70.31%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	552,157	605,948	578,713	9.74%	-4.49%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	32,502	35,632	40,162	9.63%	12.71%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	584,659	641,580	618,875	9.74%	-3.54%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	405,613	430,944	462,191	6.25%	7.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	63,596	87,594	90,574	37.74%	3.40%
Capital Outlay	14,317	87,410	25,948	510.53%	-70.31%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	483,526	605,948	578,713	25.32%	-4.49%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	32,429	35,632	40,162	9.88%	12.71%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	515,955	641,580	618,875	24.35%	-3.54%
BALANCE	68,704	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	8,530				
Unobligated Allotment	60,174	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	140,093	146,210	151,104	4.37%	3.35%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	143,282	114,626	107,463	-20.00%	-6.25%
Tuition Fees	137,422	109,938	103,067	-20.00%	-6.25%
Income Collected from Students	706	565	530	-19.97%	-6.19%
Income from Other Sources	2,097	1,678	1,573	-19.98%	-6.26%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,529	1,223	1,147	-20.01%	-6.21%
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	1,528	1,222	1,146		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	283,375	260,836	258,567	-7.95%	-0.87%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	137,165	109,732	102,874	-20.00%	-6.25%
Personal Services	5,890	4,712	4,418	-20.00%	-6.24%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,104	83,283	78,078	-20.00%	-6.25%
Capital Outlay	27,171	21,737	20,378	-20.00%	-6.25%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	146,210	151,104	155,693	3.35%	3.04%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	868,034	902,416	877,442	3.96%	-2.77%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	653,120	751,312	721,749	15.03%	-3.93%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CARLOS C. HILADO MEMORIAL STATE COLLEGE
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	143,867	172,777	179,664	20.09%	3.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	73,341	73,613	61,987	0.37%	-15.79%
Capital Outlay	54,748	59,949	37,212	9.50%	-37.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	271,956	306,339	278,863	12.64%	-8.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,372	13,567	14,889	9.66%	9.74%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	284,328	319,906	293,752	12.51%	-8.18%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	146,088	172,777	179,664	18.27%	3.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	51,253	73,613	61,987	43.63%	-15.79%
Capital Outlay	32,074	59,949	37,212	86.91%	-37.93%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	229,415	306,339	278,863	33.53%	-8.97%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,666	13,567	14,889	16.30%	9.74%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	241,081	319,906	293,752	32.70%	-8.18%
BALANCE	43,247	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,198				
Unobligated Allotment	41,049				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	49,500	41,537	45,000	-16.09%	8.34%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	172,223	131,734	134,406	-23.51%	2.03%
Tuition Fees	83,611	64,523	65,813	-22.83%	2.00%
Income Collected from Students	8,570	12,462	12,712	45.41%	2.01%
Income from Other Sources	5,056	4,218	4,339	-16.57%	2.87%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	74,986	50,531	51,542		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	221,723	173,271	179,406	-21.85%	3.54%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	130,686	131,734	134,406	0.80%	2.03%
Personal Services	28,213	24,450	24,500	-13.34%	0.20%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	68,298	61,504	64,500	-9.95%	4.87%
Capital Outlay	34,175	45,780	45,406	33.96%	-0.82%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	91,037	41,537	45,000	-54.37%	8.34%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	506,051	493,177	473,158	-2.54%	-4.06%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	371,767	451,640	428,158	21.48%	-5.20%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CENTRAL PHILIPPINES STATE UNIVERSITY
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	56,882	58,127	87,171	2.19%	49.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,884	46,436	46,016	-5.01%	-0.90%
Capital Outlay	40,255	32,467	66,612	-19.35%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	146,021	137,030	199,799	-6.16%	45.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,450	4,486	6,275	0.81%	39.88%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	150,471	141,516	206,074	-5.95%	45.62%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	51,200	58,127	87,171	13.53%	49.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	41,991	46,436	46,016	10.59%	-0.90%
Capital Outlay	38,157	32,467	66,612	-14.91%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	131,348	137,030	199,799	4.33%	45.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,204	4,486	6,275	6.71%	39.88%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	135,552	141,516	206,074	4.40%	45.62%
BALANCE	14,919				
Unreleased Appropriations	5,703				
Unobligated Allotment	9,216				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	87,017	105,593	107,241	21.35%	1.56%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	113,958	87,826	87,947	-22.93%	0.14%
Tuition Fees	70,870	53,153	53,153	-25.00%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	36,985	28,135	28,204	-23.93%	0.25%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	989	1,038	1,090	4.95%	5.01%
Grants / Donations	5,114	5,500	5,500		
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	200,975	193,419	195,188	-3.76%	0.91%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	95,382	86,178	86,297	-9.65%	0.14%
Personal Services	5,078	4,309	4,315	-15.14%	0.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	72,720	65,495	65,586	-9.94%	0.14%
Capital Outlay	17,584	16,374	16,396	-6.88%	0.13%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	105,593	107,241	108,891	1.56%	1.54%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	351,446	334,935	401,262	-4.70%	19.80%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	230,934	227,694	292,371	-1.40%	28.41%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Guimaras State College
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	44,672	44,191	52,770	-1.08%	19.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	18,957	16,940	24,919	-10.64%	47.10%
Capital Outlay	38,612	32,467	8,437	-15.91%	-74.01%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	102,241	93,598	86,126	-8.45%	-7.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,428	3,546	4,411	3.44%	24.39%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	105,669	97,144	90,537	-8.07%	-6.80%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	43,846	44,191	52,770	0.79%	19.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,811	16,940	24,919	7.14%	47.10%
Capital Outlay	5,795	32,467	8,437	460.26%	-74.01%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	65,452	93,598	86,126	43.00%	-7.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,115	3,546	4,411	13.84%	24.39%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	68,567	97,144	90,537	41.68%	-6.80%
BALANCE	37,102	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	17,135				
Unobligated Allotment	19,967		-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	35,323	45,140	46,781	27.79%	3.64%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	61,639	82,040	69,669	33.10%	-15.08%
Tuition Fees	24,783	32,348	27,431	30.52%	-15.20%
Income Collected from Students	23,969	28,619	24,682	19.40%	-13.76%
Income from Other Sources	4,441	3,694	8,290	-16.82%	124.42%
Income from Revolving Fund	3,599	11,320	1,693	214.53%	-85.04%
Grants / Donations	4,847	6,059	7,573	25.01%	24.99%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	96,962	127,180	116,450	31.16%	-8.44%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	51,822	80,399	68,246	55.14%	-15.12%
Personal Services	4,249	500	750	-88.23%	50.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,833	68,676	51,223	72.41%	-25.41%
Capital Outlay	7,740	11,223	16,273	45.00%	45.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	45,140	46,781	48,204	3.64%	3.04%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	202,631	224,324	206,987	10.71%	-7.73%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	120,389	177,543	158,783	47.47%	-10.57%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: ILOILO STATE COLLEGE OF FISHERIES
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	174,899	208,970	177,700	19.48%	-14.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,882	31,117	32,671	7.74%	4.99%
Capital Outlay	33,561	59,949	94,094	78.63%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	237,342	300,036	304,465	26.42%	1.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,256	12,810	14,718	4.52%	14.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	249,598	312,846	319,183	25.34%	2.03%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	147,791	208,970	177,700	41.40%	-14.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,151	31,117	32,671	23.72%	4.99%
Capital Outlay	32,621	59,949	94,094	83.77%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	205,563	300,036	304,465	45.96%	1.48%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,966	12,810	14,718	7.05%	14.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	217,529	312,846	319,183	43.82%	2.03%
BALANCE	32,069	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	25,888	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	6,181	-	-		
	-				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	19,625	28,218	28,218	43.79%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	56,049	46,036	30,691	-17.86%	-33.33%
Tuition Fees	27,686	22,418	14,945	-19.03%	-33.33%
Income Collected from Students	21,289	17,414	11,609	-18.20%	-33.34%
Income from Other Sources	2,931	2,097	1,398	-28.45%	-33.33%
Income from Revolving Fund	4,143	4,107	2,739	-0.87%	-33.31%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	75,674	74,254	58,909	-1.88%	-20.67%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	47,456	46,036	30,691	-2.99%	-33.33%
Personal Services	9,692	6,627	4,537	-31.62%	-31.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	30,021	27,675	18,575	-7.81%	-32.88%
Capital Outlay	7,743	11,734	7,579	51.54%	-35.41%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	28,218	28,218	28,218	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	325,272	387,100	378,092	19.01%	-2.33%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	264,985	358,882	349,874	35.43%	-2.51%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: NORTHERN ILOILO POLYTECHNIC STATE COLLEGE
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	239,026	262,845	252,986	9.97%	-3.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,115	67,169	50,169	67.44%	-25.31%
Capital Outlay	38,373	59,949	94,094	56.23%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	317,514	389,963	397,249	22.82%	1.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,037	18,863	22,286	-0.91%	18.15%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	336,551	408,826	419,535	21.48%	2.62%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	221,718	262,845	252,986	18.55%	-3.75%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,708	67,169	50,169	88.11%	-25.31%
Capital Outlay	31,284	59,949	94,094	91.63%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	288,710	389,963	397,249	35.07%	1.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,369	18,863	22,286	15.24%	18.15%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	305,079	408,826	419,535	34.01%	2.62%
BALANCE	31,472	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	18,348				
Unobligated Allotment	13,124				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	64,795	196,653	196,654	203.50%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	201,267	103,074	126,938	-48.79%	23.15%
Tuition Fees	108,377	59,919	77,895	-44.71%	30.00%
Income Collected from Students	73,478	35,808	39,389	-51.27%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	14,517	5,754	7,768	-60.36%	35.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	4,450	1,376	1,651	-69.08%	20.00%
Grants / Donations	445	217	235	-51.24%	8.50%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	266,062	299,727	323,592	12.65%	7.96%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	69,409	103,073	126,175	48.50%	22.41%
Personal Services	13,067	14,768	19,937	13.02%	35.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	43,221	50,950	62,159	17.88%	22.00%
Capital Outlay	13,121	37,355	44,079	184.70%	18.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	196,653	196,654	197,417	0.00%	0.39%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	602,613	708,553	743,127	17.58%	4.88%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	374,488	511,899	545,710	36.69%	6.60%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: NORTHERN NEGROS STATE COLLEGE OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	39,516	39,660	55,476	0.36%	39.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,331	34,089	36,393	-3.52%	6.76%
Capital Outlay	41,690	59,949	94,094	43.80%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	116,537	133,698	185,963	14.73%	39.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,432	3,547	3,989	3.35%	12.46%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	119,969	137,245	189,952	14.40%	38.40%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	41,574	39,660	55,476	-4.60%	39.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,923	34,089	36,393	17.86%	6.76%
Capital Outlay	40,546	59,949	94,094	47.85%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	111,043	133,698	185,963	20.40%	39.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,203	3,547	3,989	10.74%	12.46%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	114,246	137,245	189,952	20.13%	38.40%
BALANCE	5,723				
Unreleased Appropriations	44				
Unobligated Allotment	5,679				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	32,678	44,873	128,137	37.32%	185.55%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	86,898	95,589	105,147	10.00%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	51,255	56,381	62,019	10.00%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	10,870	11,957	13,153	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	17,476	19,224	21,146	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,837	2,021	2,223	10.02%	10.00%
Grants / Donations	5,453	5,998	6,598	9.99%	10.00%
Others	7	8	8	14.29%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	119,576	140,462	233,284	17.47%	66.08%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	74,703	12,325	67,309	-83.50%	446.12%
Personal Services	47,488	6,740	28,953	-85.81%	329.57%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	25,962	5,447	28,463	-79.02%	422.54%
Capital Outlay	1,253	138	9,893	-88.99%	7068.84%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	44,873	128,137	165,975	185.55%	29.53%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	239,545	277,707	423,236	15.93%	52.40%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	188,949	149,570	257,261	-20.84%	72.00%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: University of Antique
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	122,252	134,857	165,001	10.31%	22.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	54,680	67,484	67,186	23.42%	-0.44%
Capital Outlay	37,816	87,410	121,555	131.15%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	214,748	289,751	353,742	34.93%	22.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,875	10,755	13,251	8.91%	23.21%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	224,623	300,506	366,993	33.78%	22.13%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	121,775	134,857	165,001	10.74%	22.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	41,596	67,484	67,186	62.24%	-0.44%
Capital Outlay	35,517	87,410	121,555	146.11%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	198,888	289,751	353,742	45.69%	22.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,086	10,755	13,251	6.63%	23.21%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	208,974	300,506	366,993	43.80%	22.13%
BALANCE	15,649				
Unreleased Appropriations	3,264				
Unobligated Allotment	12,385				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	59,316	69,952	55,704	17.93%	-20.37%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	132,925	85,982	91,759	-35.32%	6.72%
Tuition Fees	76,094	49,262	47,940	-35.26%	-2.68%
Income Collected from Students	55,343	35,526	42,642	-35.81%	20.03%
Income from Other Sources	1,488	1,194	1,177	-19.76%	-1.42%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	192,241	155,934	147,463	-18.89%	-5.43%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	122,289	100,230	137,000	-18.04%	36.69%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	106,925	85,517	112,000	-20.02%	30.97%
Capital Outlay	15,364	14,713	25,000	-4.24%	69.92%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	69,952	55,704	10,463	-20.37%	-81.22%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	416,864	456,440	514,456	9.49%	12.71%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	331,263	400,736	503,993	20.97%	25.77%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Iloilo Science and Technology University
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	278,519	280,908	328,780	0.86%	17.04%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	108,563	101,163	110,764	-6.82%	9.49%
Capital Outlay	68,979	87,410	121,555	26.72%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	456,061	469,481	561,099	2.94%	19.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,543	24,160	28,803	7.17%	19.22%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	478,604	493,641	589,902	3.14%	19.50%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	268,536	280,908	328,780	4.61%	17.04%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	82,494	101,163	110,764	22.63%	9.49%
Capital Outlay	66,776	87,410	121,555	30.90%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	417,806	469,481	561,099	12.37%	19.51%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	22,475	24,160	28,803	7.50%	19.22%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	440,281	493,641	589,902	12.12%	19.50%
BALANCE	38,323	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	21,153				
Unobligated Allotment	17,170	-			
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	183,523	189,371	203,011	3.19%	7.20%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	166,102	136,930	101,624	-17.56%	-25.78%
Tuition Fees	80,270	68,230	50,527	-15.00%	-25.95%
Income Collected from Students	39,661	31,098	29,815	-21.59%	-4.13%
Income from Other Sources	38,554	30,767	16,456	-20.20%	-46.51%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,132	6,820	4,813	-4.37%	-29.43%
Grants / Donations	467			-100.00%	
Others	18	15	13	-16.67%	-13.33%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	349,625	326,301	304,635	-6.67%	-6.64%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	160,254	123,290	96,811	-23.07%	-21.48%
Personal Services	18,608	16,114	15,564	-13.40%	-3.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	120,986	98,575	71,797	-18.52%	-27.17%
Capital Outlay	20,660	8,601	9,450	-58.37%	9.87%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	189,371	203,011	207,824	7.20%	2.37%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	828,229	819,942	894,537	-1.00%	9.10%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	600,535	616,931	686,713	2.73%	11.31%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : WEST VISAYAS STATE UNIVERSITY
REGION: VI - WESTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	705,456	813,509	865,337	15.32%	6.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	218,382	246,751	239,717	12.99%	-2.85%
Capital Outlay	90,836	114,948	149,093	26.54%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,014,674	1,175,208	1,254,147	15.82%	6.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	56,774	63,161	69,530	11.25%	10.08%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,071,448	1,238,369	1,323,677	15.58%	6.89%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	723,747	813,509	865,337	12.40%	6.37%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	140,394	246,751	239,717	75.76%	-2.85%
Capital Outlay	85,281	114,948	149,093	34.79%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	949,422	1,175,208	1,254,147	23.78%	6.72%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	55,187	63,161	69,530	14.45%	10.08%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,004,609	1,238,369	1,323,677	23.27%	6.89%
BALANCE	66,839	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	10,879				
Unobligated Allotment	55,960	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	433,330	420,363	420,864	-2.99%	0.12%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	506,986	406,892	401,392	-19.74%	-1.35%
Tuition Fees	139,315	79,797	158,844	-42.72%	99.06%
Income Collected from Students	98,704	71,482	8,883	-27.58%	-87.57%
Income from Other Sources	47,820	30,114	3,165	-37.03%	-89.49%
Income from Revolving Fund	464	500	550	7.76%	10.00%
Grants / Donations	-				
Others	220,683	225,000	230,000	1.96%	2.22%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	940,316	827,256	822,256	-12.02%	-0.60%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	519,953	406,392	400,892	-21.84%	-1.35%
Personal Services	91,430	126,432	117,018	38.28%	-7.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	221,178	185,152	196,943	-16.29%	6.37%
Capital Outlay	207,345	94,808	86,931	-54.28%	-8.31%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	420,363	420,864	421,364	0.12%	0.12%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	940,316	827,256	822,256	-12.02%	-0.60%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	519,953	406,392	400,892	-21.84%	-1.35%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	886,394	1,010,805	1,097,166	14.04%	8.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	658,990	639,607	510,236	-2.94%	-20.23%
Capital Outlay	421,330	422,666	279,442	0.32%	-33.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,966,714	2,073,078	1,886,844	5.41%	-8.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	66,288	76,664	82,392	15.65%	7.47%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,033,002	2,149,742	1,969,236	5.74%	-8.40%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	811,685	1,010,805	1,097,166	24.53%	8.54%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	516,205	639,607	510,236	23.91%	-20.23%
Capital Outlay	196,320	422,666	279,442	115.29%	-33.89%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,524,210	2,073,078	1,886,844	36.01%	-8.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	64,133	76,664	82,392	19.54%	7.47%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,588,343	2,149,742	1,969,236	35.34%	-8.40%
BALANCE	444,659	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	92,390	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	352,269	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	1,671,149	1,782,219	1,452,163	6.65%	-18.52%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	842,452	1,398,766	1,795,498	66.04%	28.36%
Tuition Fees	518,377	810,618	853,733	56.38%	5.32%
Income Collected from Students	129,697	203,252	226,414	56.71%	11.40%
Income from Other Sources	147,727	200,261	408,083	35.56%	103.78%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,685	73,081	185,490	741.46%	153.81%
Grants / Donations	24,062	99,984	109,982	315.53%	10.00%
Others	13,904	11,570	11,796	-16.79%	1.95%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	2,513,601	3,180,985	3,247,661	26.55%	2.10%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	731,382	1,728,822	1,800,636	136.38%	4.15%
Personal Services	296,275	544,783	580,377	83.88%	6.53%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	271,697	594,107	649,931	118.67%	9.40%
Capital Outlay	163,410	589,932	570,328	261.01%	-3.32%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,782,219	1,452,163	1,447,025	-18.52%	-0.36%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	4,546,603	5,330,727	5,216,897	17.25%	-2.14%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,319,725	3,878,564	3,769,872	67.20%	-2.80%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: BOHOL ISLAND STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	161,086	178,239	198,491	10.65%	11.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	127,006	121,766	87,451	-4.13%	-28.18%
Capital Outlay	66,579	67,949	27,428	2.06%	-59.63%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	354,671	367,954	313,370	3.75%	-14.83%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,169	13,530	14,740	11.18%	8.94%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	366,840	381,484	328,110	3.99%	-13.99%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	147,823	178,239	198,491	20.58%	11.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	120,025	121,766	87,451	1.45%	-28.18%
Capital Outlay	-	67,949	27,428	100.00%	-59.63%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	267,848	367,954	313,370	37.37%	-14.83%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,702	13,530	14,740	15.62%	8.94%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	279,550	381,484	328,110	36.46%	-13.99%
BALANCE	87,290	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	853				
Unobligated Allotment	86,437				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	391,250	495,377	485,232	26.61%	-2.05%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	229,280	239,184	241,700	4.32%	1.05%
Tuition Fees	132,914	141,000	142,000	6.08%	0.71%
Income Collected from Students	83,021	87,172	88,000	5.00%	0.95%
Income from Other Sources	1,017	1,068	1,500	5.01%	40.45%
Income from Revolving Fund	112	118	200	5.36%	69.49%
Grants / Donations	-				
Others	12,216	9,826	10,000	-19.56%	1.77%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	620,530	734,561	726,932	18.38%	-1.04%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	125,153	249,329	275,000	99.22%	10.30%
Personnel Services	56,412	133,950	150,000	137.45%	11.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,195	65,379	75,000	66.80%	14.72%
Capital Outlay	29,546	50,000	50,000	69.23%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	495,377	485,232	451,932	-2.05%	-6.86%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	987,370	1,116,045	1,055,042	13.03%	-5.47%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	404,703	630,813	603,110	55.87%	-4.39%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CEBU NORMAL UNIVERSITY
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	115,824	141,697	157,635	22.34%	11.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	154,820	124,524	122,874	-19.57%	-1.33%
Capital Outlay	94,115	87,410	15,185	-7.12%	-82.63%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	364,759	353,631	295,694	-3.05%	-16.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,724	10,994	11,422	26.02%	3.89%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	373,483	364,625	307,116	-2.37%	-15.77%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	108,418	141,697	157,635	30.70%	11.25%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	81,146	124,524	122,874	53.46%	-1.33%
Capital Outlay	14,905	87,410	15,185	486.45%	-82.63%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	204,469	353,631	295,694	72.95%	-16.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,514	10,994	11,422	29.13%	3.89%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	212,983	364,625	307,116	71.20%	-15.77%
BALANCE	160,500	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	14,503		-		
Unobligated Allotment	145,997		-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	42,852	20,635	-	-51.85%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	49,013	30,803	33,883	-37.15%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	44,343	21,569	23,726	-51.36%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	1,010	6,482	7,129	541.78%	9.98%
Income from Other Sources	3,660	2,752	3,028	-24.81%	10.03%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	91,865	51,438	33,883	-44.01%	-34.13%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	71,230	51,438	33,883	-27.79%	-34.13%
Personal Services	41,131	15,635	5,000	-61.99%	-68.02%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,659	10,803	13,883	-26.30%	28.51%
Capital Outlay	15,440	25,000	15,000	61.92%	-40.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	20,635	-	-	-100.00%	
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	465,348	416,063	340,999	-10.59%	-18.04%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	284,213	416,063	340,999	46.39%	-18.04%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CEBU TECHNOLOGICAL UNIVERSITY
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	365,950	417,382	446,523	14.05%	6.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	210,419	224,049	173,271	6.48%	-22.66%
Capital Outlay	154,840	119,948	154,093	-22.53%	28.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	731,209	761,379	773,887	4.13%	1.64%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,597	32,485	35,966	17.71%	10.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	758,806	793,864	809,853	4.62%	2.01%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	349,704	417,382	446,523	19.35%	6.98%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	190,428	224,049	173,271	17.66%	-22.66%
Capital Outlay	122,866	119,948	154,093	-2.37%	28.47%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	662,998	761,379	773,887	14.84%	1.64%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	27,597	32,485	35,966	17.71%	10.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	690,595	793,864	809,853	14.95%	2.01%
BALANCE	68,211	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	38,705				
Unobligated Allotment	29,506				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	455,731	417,667	86,605	-8.35%	-79.26%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	245,261	758,363	1,148,228	209.21%	51.41%
Tuition Fees	104,299	390,904	429,994	274.79%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	21,392	97,577	119,264	356.14%	22.23%
Income from Other Sources	86,935	96,935	303,698	11.50%	213.30%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,573	72,963	185,290	751.08%	153.95%
Grants / Donations	24,062	99,984	109,982	315.53%	10.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	700,992	1,176,030	1,234,833	67.77%	5.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	283,325	1,089,425	1,143,896	284.51%	5.00%
Personal Services	108,028	266,769	293,446	146.94%	10.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	127,118	400,047	440,052	214.71%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	48,179	422,609	410,398	777.16%	-2.89%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	417,667	86,605	90,937	-79.26%	5.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,459,798	1,969,894	2,044,686	34.94%	3.80%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	973,920	1,883,289	1,953,749	93.37%	3.74%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: NEGROS ORIENTAL STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	200,681	217,692	242,251	8.48%	11.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	130,595	132,386	99,548	1.37%	-24.80%
Capital Outlay	68,983	87,410	40,576	26.71%	-53.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	400,259	437,488	382,375	9.30%	-12.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	14,296	15,553	15,851	8.79%	1.92%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	414,555	453,041	398,226	9.28%	-12.10%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	165,816	217,692	242,251	31.29%	11.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,299	132,386	99,548	26.93%	-24.80%
Capital Outlay	22,274	87,410	40,576	292.43%	-53.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	292,389	437,488	382,375	49.63%	-12.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	12,867	15,553	15,851	20.88%	1.92%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	305,256	453,041	398,226	48.41%	-12.10%
BALANCE	109,299	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	38,329				
Unobligated Allotment	70,970				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	721,927	777,341	809,127	7.68%	4.09%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	277,384	345,072	346,343	24.40%	0.37%
Tuition Fees	223,828	247,633	248,501	10.64%	0.35%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources	51,868	95,695	96,046	84.50%	0.37%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	1,688	1,744	1,796	3.32%	2.98%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	999,311	1,122,413	1,155,470	12.32%	2.95%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	221,970	313,286	322,513	41.14%	2.95%
Personal Services	84,255	118,917	122,419	41.14%	2.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	75,002	105,857	108,975	41.14%	2.95%
Capital Outlay	62,713	88,512	91,119	41.14%	2.95%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	777,341	809,127	832,957	4.09%	2.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,413,866	1,575,454	1,553,696	11.43%	-1.38%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	527,226	766,327	720,739	45.35%	-5.95%

TABLE G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: SIQUIJOR STATE COLLEGE
Region: VII - CENTRAL VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	42,853	55,795	52,266	30.20%	-6.32%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,150	36,882	27,092	2.02%	-26.54%
Capital Outlay	36,813	59,949	42,160	62.85%	-29.67%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	115,816	152,626	121,518	31.78%	-20.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,502	4,102	4,413	17.13%	7.58%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	119,318	156,728	125,931	31.35%	-19.65%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	39,924	55,795	52,266	39.75%	-6.32%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	20,307	36,882	27,092	81.62%	-26.54%
Capital Outlay	36,275	59,949	42,160	65.26%	-29.67%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	96,506	152,626	121,518	58.15%	-20.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,453	4,102	4,413	18.80%	7.58%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	99,959	156,728	125,931	56.79%	-19.65%
BALANCE	19,359	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	19,359		-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	59,389	71,199	71,199	19.89%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	41,514	25,344	25,344	-38.95%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	12,993	9,512	9,512	-26.79%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	24,274	12,021	12,021	-50.48%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	4,247	3,811	3,811	-10.27%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	-	-		
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	100,903	96,543	96,543	-4.32%	0.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	29,704	25,344	25,344	-14.68%	0.00%
Personal Services	6,449	9,512	9,512	47.50%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,723	12,021	12,021	-23.55%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	7,532	3,811	3,811	-49.40%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	71,199	71,199	71,199	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	220,221	253,271	222,474	15.01%	-12.16%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	129,663	182,072	151,275	40.42%	-16.91%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - TEN (10) SUCs
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2016 vs. 2015	2017 vs. 2016
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,958,799	2,078,308	2,238,438	6.10%	7.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	579,535	684,975	693,306	18.19%	1.22%
Capital Outlay	732,332	876,177	1,239,236	19.64%	41.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	3,270,666	3,639,460	4,170,980	11.28%	14.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	152,778	160,650	187,447	5.15%	16.68%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	3,423,444	3,800,110	4,358,427	11.00%	14.69%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,866,776	2,078,308	2,238,438	11.33%	7.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	472,023	684,975	693,306	45.11%	1.22%
Capital Outlay	541,594	876,177	1,239,236	61.78%	41.44%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,880,393	3,639,460	4,170,980	26.35%	14.60%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	149,561	160,650	187,447	7.41%	16.68%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	3,029,954	3,800,110	4,358,427	25.42%	14.69%
BALANCE	393,490	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	103,682	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	289,808	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	1,316,052	1,620,389	1,701,028	23.12%	4.98%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	1,416,884	1,406,268	1,397,649	-0.75%	-0.61%
Tuition Fees	575,786	600,039	608,412	4.21%	1.40%
Income Collected from Students	252,682	237,191	252,682	-6.13%	6.53%
Income from Other Sources	227,210	210,342	207,263	-7.42%	-1.46%
Income from Revolving Fund	111,469	136,588	119,211	22.53%	-12.72%
Grants / Donations	174,228	155,711	149,132	-10.63%	-4.23%
Others	75,509	66,397	60,949	-12.07%	-8.21%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	2,732,936	3,026,657	3,098,677	10.75%	2.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,112,547	1,325,629	1,261,359	19.15%	-4.85%
Personnel Services	235,754	286,628	255,260	21.58%	-10.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	666,115	789,819	707,646	18.57%	-10.40%
Capital Outlay	210,678	249,182	298,453	18.28%	19.77%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	1,620,389	1,701,028	1,837,318	4.98%	7.42%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	6,156,380	6,826,767	7,457,104	10.89%	9.23%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	4,142,501	5,125,739	5,619,786	23.74%	9.64%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : EASTERN SAMAR STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	240,931	251,209	288,859	4.27%	14.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	80,892	94,427	83,845	16.73%	-11.21%
Capital Outlay	62,396	87,410	129,555	40.09%	48.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	384,219	433,046	502,259	12.71%	15.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,521	20,532	25,679	5.18%	25.07%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	403,740	453,578	527,938	12.34%	16.39%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	237,735	251,209	288,859	5.67%	14.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	68,829	94,427	83,845	37.19%	-11.21%
Capital Outlay	61,690	87,410	129,555	41.69%	48.22%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	368,254	433,046	502,259	17.59%	15.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,175	20,532	25,679	7.08%	25.07%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	387,429	453,578	527,938	17.07%	16.39%
BALANCE	16,311	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	3,190				
Unobligated Allotment	13,121				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	69,014	80,581	90,438	16.76%	12.23%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	153,975	147,359	149,880	-4.30%	1.71%
Tuition Fees	68,875	73,778	72,631	7.12%	-1.55%
Income Collected from Students	27,886	29,117	32,702	4.41%	12.31%
Income from Other Sources	17,465	15,000	15,600	-14.11%	4.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	5,491	8,592	8,106	56.47%	-5.66%
Grants / Donations	34,258	20,872	20,841	-39.07%	-0.15%
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	222,989	227,940	240,318	2.22%	5.43%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	142,408	137,502	137,489	-3.45%	-0.01%
Personal Services	10,951	12,600	10,970	15.06%	-12.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	89,584	100,202	89,700	11.85%	-10.48%
Capital Outlay	41,873	24,700	36,819	-41.01%	49.06%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	80,581	90,438	102,829	12.23%	13.70%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	626,729	681,518	768,256	8.74%	12.73%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	529,837	591,080	665,427	11.56%	12.58%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : EASTERN VISAYAS STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	260,150	294,223	299,547	13.10%	1.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	62,496	93,451	66,041	49.53%	-29.33%
Capital Outlay	95,145	89,410	29,105	-6.03%	-67.45%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	417,791	477,084	394,693	14.19%	-17.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	20,628	22,870	26,149	10.87%	14.34%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	438,419	499,954	420,842	14.04%	-15.82%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	233,832	294,223	299,547	25.83%	1.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	44,834	93,451	66,041	108.44%	-29.33%
Capital Outlay	24,033	89,410	29,105	272.03%	-67.45%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	302,699	477,084	394,693	57.61%	-17.27%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	19,501	22,870	26,149	17.28%	14.34%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	322,200	499,954	420,842	55.17%	-15.82%
BALANCE	116,219	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	35,152				
Unobligated Allotment	81,067				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	443,422	531,020	600,117	19.75%	13.01%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	276,424	275,097	296,000	-0.48%	7.60%
Tuition Fees	111,677	93,800	119,000	-16.01%	26.87%
Income Collected from Students	53,585	46,570	57,000	-13.09%	22.40%
Income from Other Sources	90,630	122,605	108,000	35.28%	-11.91%
Income from Revolving Fund	4,325	6,000	5,000	38.73%	-16.67%
Grants / Donations				0.00%	0.00%
Others	16,207	6,122	7,000	-62.23%	14.34%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	719,846	806,117	896,117	11.98%	11.16%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	188,826	206,000	222,000	9.10%	7.77%
Personal Services	60,306	54,178	70,907	-10.16%	30.88%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	102,264	131,902	120,235	28.98%	-8.85%
Capital Outlay	26,256	19,920	30,858	-24.13%	54.91%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	531,020	600,117	674,117	13.01%	12.33%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,158,265	1,306,071	1,316,959	12.76%	0.83%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	511,026	705,954	642,842	38.14%	-8.94%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : LEYTE NORMAL UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	112,603	123,772	127,435	9.92%	2.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	57,112	65,517	67,477	14.72%	2.99%
Capital Outlay	96,298	87,410	210,546	-9.23%	140.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	266,013	276,699	405,458	4.02%	46.53%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,862	9,183	10,580	3.62%	15.21%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	274,875	285,882	416,038	4.00%	45.53%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	108,985	123,772	127,435	13.57%	2.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,778	65,517	67,477	34.32%	2.99%
Capital Outlay	70,008	87,410	210,546	24.86%	140.87%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	227,771	276,699	405,458	21.48%	46.53%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,862	9,183	10,580	3.62%	15.21%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	236,633	285,882	416,038	20.81%	45.53%
BALANCE	38,242	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	3,126				
Unobligated Allotment	35,116				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	208,952	283,260	304,608	35.56%	7.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	119,178	142,044	132,597	19.19%	-6.65%
Tuition Fees	38,946	43,706	39,336	12.22%	-10.00%
Income Collected from Students	9,832	10,379	9,614	5.56%	-7.37%
Income from Other Sources	1,106	1,077	1,185	-2.62%	10.03%
Income from Revolving Fund	21,454	28,452	29,875	32.62%	5.00%
Grants / Donations	5,579	-	-	-100.00%	
Others	42,261	58,430	52,587	38.26%	-10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	328,130	425,304	437,205	29.61%	2.80%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	44,870	120,696	97,482	168.99%	-19.23%
Personal Services	9,024	5,000	7,521	-44.59%	50.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,560	100,696	70,907	252.58%	-29.58%
Capital Outlay	7,286	15,000	19,054	105.87%	27.03%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	283,260	304,608	339,723	7.54%	11.53%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	603,005	711,186	853,243	17.94%	19.97%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	281,503	406,578	513,520	44.43%	26.30%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : NAVAL STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,568	101,334	110,931	-0.23%	9.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	46,593	62,470	46,713	34.08%	-25.22%
Capital Outlay	67,432	87,410	82,534	29.63%	-5.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	215,593	251,214	240,178	16.52%	-4.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,393	7,756	8,544	4.91%	10.16%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	222,986	258,970	248,722	16.14%	-3.96%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	89,415	101,334	110,931	13.33%	9.47%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,670	62,470	46,713	75.13%	-25.22%
Capital Outlay	31,270	87,410	82,534	179.53%	-5.58%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	156,355	251,214	240,178	60.67%	-4.39%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,197	7,756	8,544	7.77%	10.16%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	163,552	258,970	248,722	58.34%	-3.96%
BALANCE	59,434	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	16,361				
Unobligated Allotment	43,073	-			
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	55,357	55,278	55,277	-0.14%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	129,170	109,545	117,441	-15.19%	7.21%
Tuition Fees	60,148	62,130	67,722	3.30%	9.00%
Income Collected from Students	32,380	21,800	21,800	-32.67%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	27,549	16,350	17,821	-40.65%	9.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	9,093	9,265	10,098	1.89%	8.99%
Grants / Donations					
Others	-				
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	184,527	164,823	172,718	-10.68%	4.79%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	129,249	109,546	117,441	-15.24%	7.21%
Personal Services	26,645	40,243	43,320	51.03%	7.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,730	63,239	67,935	-26.23%	7.43%
Capital Outlay	16,874	6,064	6,186	-64.06%	2.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	55,278	55,277	55,277	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	407,513	423,793	421,440	3.99%	-0.56%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	292,801	368,516	366,163	25.86%	-0.64%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : NORTHWEST SAMAR STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	99,362	105,112	112,423	5.79%	6.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,059	41,668	40,070	6.68%	-3.84%
Capital Outlay	65,749	87,410	121,555	32.94%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	204,170	234,190	274,048	14.70%	17.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,154	8,274	9,077	1.47%	9.71%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	212,324	242,464	283,125	14.20%	16.77%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	92,593	105,112	112,423	13.52%	6.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	27,384	41,668	40,070	52.16%	-3.84%
Capital Outlay	64,584	87,410	121,555	35.34%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	184,561	234,190	274,048	26.89%	17.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,854	8,274	9,077	5.35%	9.71%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	192,415	242,464	283,125	26.01%	16.77%
BALANCE	19,909	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,268				
Unobligated Allotment	18,641				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	90,818	101,213	45,404	11.45%	-55.14%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	52,750	44,191	53,000	-16.23%	19.93%
Tuition Fees	30,851	23,600	30,000	-23.50%	27.12%
Income Collected from Students	2,920	16,400	18,000	461.64%	9.76%
Income from Other Sources	3,069	2,241	4,000	-26.98%	78.49%
Income from Revolving Fund	-	1,100	-		-100.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	15,910	850	1,000	-94.66%	17.65%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	143,568	145,404	98,404	1.28%	-32.32%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	42,355	100,000	45,000	136.10%	-55.00%
Personal Services	17,059	44,600	20,800	161.45%	-53.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	15,456	31,400	14,000	103.16%	-55.41%
Capital Outlay	9,840	24,000	10,200	143.90%	-57.50%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	101,213	45,404	53,404	-55.14%	17.62%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	355,892	387,868	381,529	8.98%	-1.63%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	234,770	342,464	328,125	45.87%	-4.19%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : PALOMPON POLYTECHNIC STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	102,237	110,300	108,444	7.89%	-1.68%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,515	19,207	23,188	32.33%	20.73%
Capital Outlay	50,411	87,410	106,699	73.39%	22.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	167,163	216,917	238,331	29.76%	9.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,083	8,245	8,893	2.00%	7.86%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	175,246	225,162	247,224	28.48%	9.80%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	98,304	110,300	108,444	12.20%	-1.68%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	11,497	19,207	23,188	67.06%	20.73%
Capital Outlay	21,742	87,410	106,699	302.03%	22.07%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	131,543	216,917	238,331	64.90%	9.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,618	8,245	8,893	8.23%	7.86%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	139,161	225,162	247,224	61.80%	9.80%
BALANCE	36,085	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,270				
Unobligated Allotment	33,815				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	33,648	39,626	28,051	17.77%	-29.21%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	54,574	48,925	46,035	-10.35%	-5.91%
Tuition Fees	30,374	30,000	31,000	-1.23%	3.33%
Income Collected from Students	383	3,500	7,835	813.84%	123.86%
Income from Other Sources	20,268	4,500	4,450	-77.80%	-1.11%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,848	7,500	2,600	163.34%	-65.33%
Grants / Donations	-	2,525	-		-100.00%
Others	701	900	150	28.39%	-83.33%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	88,222	88,551	74,086	0.37%	-16.34%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	48,596	60,500	39,251	24.50%	-35.12%
Personal Services	18,089	15,000	18,000	-17.08%	20.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,932	35,000	16,251	16.93%	-53.57%
Capital Outlay	575	10,500	5,000	1726.09%	-52.38%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	39,626	28,051	34,835	-29.21%	24.18%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	263,468	313,713	321,310	19.07%	2.42%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	187,757	285,662	286,475	52.14%	0.28%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : SAMAR STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	148,349	153,032	158,272	3.16%	3.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	33,417	42,362	47,649	26.77%	12.48%
Capital Outlay	63,479	87,410	121,555	37.70%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	245,245	282,804	327,476	15.31%	15.80%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,610	11,858	13,065	2.14%	10.18%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	256,855	294,662	340,541	14.72%	15.57%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	148,087	153,032	158,272	3.34%	3.42%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	33,317	42,362	47,649	27.15%	12.48%
Capital Outlay	62,377	87,410	121,555	40.13%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	243,781	282,804	327,476	16.01%	15.80%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,610	11,858	13,065	2.14%	10.18%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	255,391	294,662	340,541	15.38%	15.57%
BALANCE	1,464	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	1,464				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	35,626	33,518	81,240	-5.92%	142.38%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	70,777	134,588	105,297	90.16%	-21.76%
Tuition Fees	41,814	74,020	74,020	77.02%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	15,670	33,658	15,670	114.79%	-53.44%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	13,293	24,596	13,293	85.03%	-45.95%
Grants / Donations	-	2,314	2,314		0.00%
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	106,403	168,106	186,537	57.99%	10.96%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	72,885	86,866	105,297	19.18%	21.22%
Personal Services	20,936	23,560	20,936	12.53%	-11.14%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	29,068	40,124	61,480	38.03%	53.23%
Capital Outlay	22,881	23,182	22,881	1.32%	-1.30%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	33,518	81,240	81,240	142.38%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	363,258	462,768	527,078	27.39%	13.90%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	328,276	381,528	445,838	16.22%	16.86%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : SOUTHERN LEYTE STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	168,432	184,362	196,046	9.46%	6.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	51,432	57,120	60,259	11.06%	5.50%
Capital Outlay	55,452	59,949	46,257	8.11%	-22.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	275,316	301,431	302,562	9.49%	0.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,925	14,309	16,976	2.76%	18.64%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	289,241	315,740	319,538	9.16%	1.20%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	166,985	184,362	196,046	10.41%	6.34%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,755	57,120	60,259	40.15%	5.50%
Capital Outlay	42,787	59,949	46,257	40.11%	-22.84%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	250,527	301,431	302,562	20.32%	0.38%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	13,264	14,309	16,976	7.88%	18.64%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	263,791	315,740	319,538	19.69%	1.20%
BALANCE	25,450	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	8,505				
Unobligated Allotment	16,945				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	74,776	80,259	80,259	7.33%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	99,250	62,931	69,498	-36.59%	10.44%
Tuition Fees	56,535	30,717	36,421	-45.67%	18.57%
Income Collected from Students	29,597	22,971	23,366	-22.39%	1.72%
Income from Other Sources	10,488	6,333	6,454	-39.62%	1.91%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,200	2,819	3,045	28.14%	8.02%
Grants / Donations					
Others	430	91	212	-78.84%	132.97%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	174,026	143,190	149,757	-17.72%	4.59%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	93,767	62,931	69,498	-32.89%	10.44%
Personal Services	10,937	11,126	6,951	1.73%	-37.52%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,533	33,309	39,613	-36.59%	18.93%
Capital Outlay	30,297	18,496	22,934	-38.95%	23.99%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	80,259	80,259	80,259	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	463,267	458,930	469,295	-0.94%	2.26%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	357,558	378,671	389,036	5.90%	2.74%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : UNIVERSITY OF EASTERN PHILIPPINES
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	310,907	324,010	342,483	4.21%	5.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	63,651	56,239	80,368	-11.64%	42.90%
Capital Outlay	66,625	87,410	121,555	31.20%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	441,183	467,659	544,406	6.00%	16.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,485	26,009	29,313	6.22%	12.70%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	465,668	493,668	573,719	6.01%	16.22%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	306,499	324,010	342,483	5.71%	5.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,206	56,239	80,368	16.66%	42.90%
Capital Outlay	59,771	87,410	121,555	46.24%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	414,476	467,659	544,406	12.83%	16.41%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,484	26,009	29,313	6.23%	12.70%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	438,960	493,668	573,719	12.46%	16.22%
BALANCE	26,708	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	4,409				
Unobligated Allotment	22,299				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	32,059	63,963	63,963	99.52%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	148,272	146,828	135,757	-0.97%	-7.54%
Tuition Fees	84,021	116,814	100,000	39.03%	-14.39%
Income Collected from Students	27,826	3,614	12,402	-87.01%	243.17%
Income from Other Sources	16,345	10,132	8,521	-38.01%	-15.90%
Income from Revolving Fund	20,070	16,264	14,834	-18.96%	-8.79%
Grants / Donations	10	-	-		
Others	-	4	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	180,331	210,791	199,720	16.89%	-5.25%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	116,368	146,828	135,757	26.18%	-7.54%
Personal Services	23,305	35,239	23,436	51.21%	-33.49%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,335	46,985	35,604	-36.79%	-24.22%
Capital Outlay	18,728	64,604	76,717	244.96%	18.75%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	63,963	63,963	63,963	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	645,999	704,459	773,439	9.05%	9.79%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	555,328	640,496	709,476	15.34%	10.77%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC : VISAYAS STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: VIII - EASTERN VISAYAS
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	414,260	430,954	493,998	4.03%	14.63%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	130,368	152,514	177,696	16.99%	16.51%
Capital Outlay	109,345	114,948	269,875	5.12%	134.78%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	653,973	698,416	941,569	6.80%	34.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,117	31,614	39,171	4.97%	23.90%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	684,090	730,030	980,740	6.72%	34.34%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	384,341	430,954	493,998	12.13%	14.63%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	112,753	152,514	177,696	35.26%	16.51%
Capital Outlay	103,332	114,948	269,875	11.24%	134.78%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	600,426	698,416	941,569	16.32%	34.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	29,996	31,614	39,171	5.39%	23.90%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	630,422	730,030	980,740	15.80%	34.34%
BALANCE	53,668	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	29,401				
Unobligated Allotment	24,267	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	272,380	351,671	351,671		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	312,514	294,760	292,144	-5.68%	-0.89%
Tuition Fees	52,545	51,474	38,282	-2.04%	-25.63%
Income Collected from Students	52,603	49,182	54,293	-6.50%	10.39%
Income from Other Sources	40,290	32,104	41,232	-20.32%	28.43%
Income from Revolving Fund	32,695	32,000	32,360	-2.13%	1.13%
Grants / Donations	134,381	130,000	125,977	-3.26%	-3.09%
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	584,894	646,431	643,815	10.52%	-0.40%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	233,223	294,760	292,144	26.39%	-0.89%
Personal Services	38,502	45,082	32,419	17.09%	-28.09%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	158,653	206,962	191,921	30.45%	-7.27%
Capital Outlay	36,068	42,716	67,804	18.43%	58.73%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	351,671	351,671	351,671	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,268,984	1,376,461	1,624,555	8.47%	18.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	863,645	1,024,790	1,272,884	18.66%	24.21%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnal Services	841,949	934,351	993,726	10.97%	6.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	464,806	366,746	374,992	-21.10%	2.25%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	341,730	299,724	315,748	-12.29%	5.35%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	1,648,485	1,600,821	1,684,466	-2.89%	5.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	65,718	68,365	80,670	4.03%	18.00%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,714,203	1,669,186	1,765,136	-2.63%	5.75%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnal Services	761,698	934,351	993,726	22.67%	6.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	293,308	366,746	374,992	25.04%	2.25%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	211,536	299,724	315,748	41.69%	5.35%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	1,266,542	1,600,821	1,684,466	26.39%	5.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	62,550	68,365	80,670	9.30%	18.00%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,329,092	1,669,186	1,765,136	25.59%	5.75%
BALANCE	385,111	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	137,463				
Unobligated Allotment	247,648				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	462,631	496,957	462,394	7.42%	-6.95%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	472,904	476,243	615,940	0.71%	29.33%
Tuition Fees	159,261	181,088	249,210	13.71%	37.62%
Income Collected from Students	171,020	215,660	280,148	26.10%	29.90%
Income from Other Sources	32,302	31,550	33,891	-2.33%	7.42%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,861	2,641	2,895	41.91%	9.62%
Grants/Donations	7,489	3,814	5,000	-49.07%	31.10%
Others	100,971	41,490	44,796	-58.91%	7.97%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	935,535	973,200	1,078,334	4.03%	10.80%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	438,578	510,806	645,250	16.47%	26.32%
Personnal Services	45,291	62,954	87,479	39.00%	38.96%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	274,038	305,765	387,129	11.58%	26.61%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Fiduciary Fee	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	119,249	142,087	170,642	19.15%	20.10%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	496,957	462,394	433,084	-6.95%	-6.34%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	2,649,738	2,642,386	2,843,470	-0.28%	7.61%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,767,670	2,179,992	2,410,386	23.33%	10.57%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: J.H. Cerilles State College
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	81,051	86,460	133,534	6.67%	54.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	54,414	39,202	52,882	-27.96%	34.90%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	53,296	32,467	10,887	-39.08%	-66.47%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	188,761	158,129	197,303	-16.23%	24.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,740	7,268	7,999	7.83%	10.06%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	195,501	165,397	205,302	-15.40%	24.13%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	78,000	86,460	133,534	10.85%	54.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	43,559	39,202	52,882	-10.00%	34.90%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	12,635	32,467	10,887	156.96%	-66.47%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	134,194	158,129	197,303	17.84%	24.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,740	7,268	7,999	7.83%	10.06%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	140,934	165,397	205,302	17.36%	24.13%
BALANCE	54,567	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	18,666				
Unobligated Allotment	35,901				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	16,134	23,713	23,713	46.98%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	35,942	70,370	80,925	95.79%	15.00%
Tuition Fees	19,907	37,434	43,050	88.04%	15.00%
Income Collected from Students	15,099	32,936	37,875	118.13%	15.00%
Income from Other Sources	936			-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	52,076	94,083	104,638	80.66%	11.22%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	28,363	70,370	80,925	148.10%	15.00%
Personal Services	19,383	38,381	44,138	98.01%	15.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	4,880	23,992	27,590	391.64%	15.00%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	4,100	7,997	9,197	95.05%	15.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	23,713	23,713	23,713	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	247,577	259,480	309,940	4.81%	19.45%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	169,297	235,767	286,227	39.26%	21.40%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Jose Rizal Memorial State University
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	222,126	231,099	252,057	4.04%	9.07%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	148,705	121,978	118,896	-17.97%	-2.53%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	81,135	59,949	41,992	-26.11%	-29.95%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	451,966	413,026	412,945	-8.62%	-0.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	16,969	17,961	22,488	5.85%	25.20%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	468,935	430,987	435,433	-8.09%	1.03%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	190,560	231,099	252,057	21.27%	9.07%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	93,521	121,978	118,896	30.43%	-2.53%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	45,403	59,949	41,992	32.04%	-29.95%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	329,484	413,026	412,945	25.36%	-0.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	15,873	17,961	22,488	13.15%	25.20%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	345,357	430,987	435,433	24.79%	1.03%
BALANCE	123,578	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	39,437				
Unobligated Allotment	84,141				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	242,609	264,613	264,613	9.07%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	217,195	181,059	175,632	-16.64%	-3.00%
Tuition Fees	61,486	60,564	60,639	-1.50%	0.12%
Income Collected from Students	55,414	96,077	88,617	73.38%	-7.76%
Income from Other Sources	793	-	-	-100.00%	
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/Donations					
Others	99,502	24,418	26,376	-75.46%	8.02%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	459,804	445,672	440,245	-3.07%	-1.22%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	195,191	181,059	175,632	-7.24%	-3.00%
Personal Services	-				
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	128,999	114,059	108,632	-11.58%	-4.76%
Financial Expenses	-				
Fiduciary Fee	-				
Capital Outlay	66,192	67,000	67,000	1.22%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	264,613	264,613	264,613	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	928,739	876,659	875,678	-5.61%	-0.11%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	540,548	612,046	611,065	13.23%	-0.16%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Western Mindanao State University
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	335,490	394,002	387,624	17.44%	-1.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	182,405	128,919	126,971	-29.32%	-1.51%
Financial Expenses	-				
Capital Outlay	105,016	87,410	121,555	-16.77%	39.06%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	622,911	610,331	636,150	-2.02%	4.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	26,219	26,583	31,826	1.39%	19.72%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	649,130	636,914	667,976	-1.88%	4.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	300,786	394,002	387,624	30.99%	-1.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	104,537	128,919	126,971	23.32%	-1.51%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	84,434	87,410	121,555	3.52%	39.06%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	489,757	610,331	636,150	24.62%	4.23%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,378	26,583	31,826	9.05%	19.72%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	514,135	636,914	667,976	23.88%	4.88%
BALANCE	134,995	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	43,084				
Unobligated Allotment	91,911				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	116,331	111,737	111,737	-3.95%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	134,143	143,070	265,731	6.65%	85.73%
Tuition Fees	42,410	48,885	107,725	15.27%	120.36%
Income Collected from Students	68,314	54,640	117,906	-20.02%	115.79%
Income from Other Sources	23,405	23,849	24,000	1.90%	0.63%
Income from Revolving Fund	14	584	600	4071.43%	2.74%
Grants/Donations					
Others		15,112	15,500		2.57%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	250,474	254,807	377,468	1.73%	48.14%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	138,737	143,070	265,731	3.12%	85.73%
Personal Services	24,248	21,773	40,441	-5.42%	85.74%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	86,998	91,935	170,755	129.43%	85.73%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	27,491	29,362	54,535	64.79%	85.73%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	111,737	111,737	111,737	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	899,604	891,721	1,045,444	-0.88%	17.24%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	652,872	779,984	933,707	19.47%	19.71%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Zamboanga City State Polytechnic College
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,546	107,493	109,249	5.86%	1.63%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	36,514	36,901	36,176	1.06%	-1.96%
Financial Expenses	-				
Capital Outlay	45,313	59,949	94,094	32.30%	56.96%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	183,373	204,343	239,519	11.44%	17.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,923	8,415	9,130	6.21%	8.50%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	191,296	212,758	248,649	11.22%	16.87%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	94,970	107,493	109,249	13.19%	1.63%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,076	36,901	36,176	59.91%	-1.96%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	25,700	59,949	94,094	133.26%	56.96%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	143,746	204,343	239,519	42.16%	17.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,839	8,415	9,130	7.35%	8.50%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	151,585	212,758	248,649	40.36%	16.87%
BALANCE	39,711	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	22,988				
Unobligated Allotment	16,723				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	44,961	42,560	20,039	-5.34%	-52.92%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	45,452	48,186	52,816	6.02%	9.61%
Tuition Fees	22,175	23,178	24,596	4.52%	6.12%
Income Collected from Students	20,136	21,502	23,150	6.78%	7.66%
Income from Other Sources	674	666	1,550	-1.19%	132.73%
Income from Revolving Fund	1,686	1,880	2,100	11.51%	11.70%
Grants/Donations					
Others	781	960	1,420	22.92%	47.92%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	90,413	90,746	72,855	0.37%	-19.72%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	47,853	70,707	72,762	47.76%	2.91%
Personal Services	1,229	2,200	2,200	79.01%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	33,201	45,779	47,152	37.88%	3.00%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	13,423	22,728	23,410	69.32%	3.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	42,560	20,039	93	-52.92%	-99.54%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	281,709	303,504	321,504	7.74%	5.93%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	199,438	283,465	321,411	42.13%	13.39%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Zamboanga State College of Marine Sciences and Technology
Region: IX - ZAMBOANGA PENINSULA
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,736	115,297	111,262	13.33%	-3.50%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	42,768	39,746	40,067	-7.07%	0.81%
Financial Expenses	-				
Capital Outlay	56,970	59,949	47,220	5.23%	-21.23%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	201,474	214,992	198,549	6.71%	-7.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,867	8,138	9,227	3.44%	13.38%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	209,341	223,130	207,776	6.59%	-6.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	97,382	115,297	111,262	18.40%	-3.50%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,615	39,746	40,067	38.90%	0.81%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	43,364	59,949	47,220	38.25%	-21.23%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	169,361	214,992	198,549	26.94%	-7.65%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,720	8,138	9,227	5.41%	13.38%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	177,081	223,130	207,776	26.00%	-6.88%
BALANCE	32,260	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	13,288				
Unobligated Allotment	18,972				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	42,596	54,334	42,292	27.56%	-22.16%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	40,172	33,558	40,836	-16.46%	21.69%
Tuition Fees	13,283	11,027	13,200	-16.98%	19.71%
Income Collected from Students	12,057	10,505	12,600	-12.87%	19.94%
Income from Other Sources	6,494	7,035	8,341	8.33%	18.56%
Income from Revolving Fund	161	177	195	9.94%	10.17%
Grants/Donations	7,489	3,814	5,000	-49.07%	31.10%
Others	688	1,000	1,500	45.35%	50.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	82,768	87,892	83,128	6.19%	-5.42%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	28,434	45,600	50,200	60.37%	10.09%
Personal Services	431	600	700	39.21%	16.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,960	30,000	33,000	50.30%	10.00%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	8,043	15,000	16,500	86.50%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	54,334	42,292	32,928	-22.16%	-22.14%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	292,109	311,022	290,904	6.47%	-6.47%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	205,515	268,730	257,976	30.76%	-4.00%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - SEVEN (7) SUCs
Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,235,438	1,470,521	1,557,507	19.03%	5.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	678,211	655,040	698,785	-3.42%	6.68%
Capital Outlay	663,407	604,619	632,562	-8.86%	4.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,577,056	2,730,180	2,888,854	5.94%	5.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	102,738	108,374	129,375	5.49%	19.38%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,679,794	2,838,554	3,018,229	5.92%	6.33%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	1,222,763	1,470,521	1,557,507	20.26%	5.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	493,004	655,040	698,785	32.87%	6.68%
Capital Outlay	462,916	604,619	632,562	30.61%	4.62%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	2,178,683	2,730,180	2,888,854	25.31%	5.81%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	96,935	108,374	129,375	11.80%	19.38%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,275,618	2,838,554	3,018,229	24.74%	6.33%
BALANCE	404,176	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	158,621				
Unobligated Allotment	245,555				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	772,605	962,915	935,744	24.63%	-2.82%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	857,908	1,178,346	1,266,735	37.35%	7.50%
Tuition Fees	462,568	620,336	656,372	34.11%	5.81%
Income Collected from Students	152,082	190,152	208,119	25.03%	9.45%
Income from Other Sources	89,422	107,370	111,047	20.07%	3.42%
Income from Revolving Fund	81,250	148,297	162,844	82.52%	9.81%
Grants / Donations	49	51	53	4.08%	3.92%
Others	72,537	112,140	128,300	54.60%	14.41%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	1,630,513	2,141,261	2,202,479	31.32%	2.86%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	667,598	1,205,517	1,240,046	80.58%	2.86%
Personnel Services	136,872	236,213	240,718	72.58%	1.91%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	400,736	722,596	746,580	80.32%	3.32%
Capital Outlay	129,990	246,708	252,748	89.79%	2.45%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	962,915	935,744	962,433	97.18%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	4,310,307	4,979,815	5,220,708	15.53%	4.84%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,943,216	4,044,071	4,258,275	37.40%	5.30%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: BUKIDNON STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	113,817	125,543	186,072	10.30%	48.21%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	73,865	88,654	93,205	20.02%	5.13%
Capital Outlay	52,381	87,410	121,555	66.87%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	240,063	301,607	400,832	25.64%	32.90%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,860	10,420	16,273	5.68%	56.17%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	249,923	312,027	417,105	24.85%	33.68%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	115,995	125,543	186,072	8.23%	48.21%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	53,296	88,654	93,205	66.34%	5.13%
Capital Outlay	50,196	87,410	121,555	74.14%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	219,487	301,607	400,832	37.41%	32.90%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	9,676	10,420	16,273	7.69%	56.17%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	229,163	312,027	417,105	36.16%	33.68%
BALANCE	20,760	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	709				
Unobligated Allotment	20,051				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	334,338	385,990	197,881	15.45%	-48.73%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	275,353	275,353	275,353	0.00%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	196,273	196,273	196,273	0.00%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	7,874	7,874	7,874	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	38,424	38,424	38,424	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	32,782	32,782	32,782	0.00%	0.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	609,691	661,343	473,234	8.47%	-28.44%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	223,701	463,462	463,462	107.18%	0.00%
Personal Services	76,083	157,477	157,477	106.98%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	119,609	249,967	249,967	108.99%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	28,009	56,018	56,018	100.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	385,990	197,881	9,772	-48.73%	-95.06%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	859,614	973,370	890,339	13.23%	-8.53%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	452,864	775,489	880,567	71.24%	13.55%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CAMIGUIN POLYTECHNIC STATE COLLEGE
Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	39,598	42,185	43,417	6.53%	2.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	28,241	28,674	29,261	1.53%	2.05%
Capital Outlay	50,021	59,949	6,640	19.85%	-88.92%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	117,860	130,808	79,318	10.99%	-39.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,992	3,389	3,238	13.27%	-4.46%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	120,852	134,197	82,556	11.04%	-38.48%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	37,800	42,185	43,417	11.60%	2.92%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	21,026	28,674	29,261	36.37%	2.05%
Capital Outlay	5,540	59,949	6,640	982.11%	-88.92%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	64,366	130,808	79,318	103.23%	-39.36%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,992	3,389	3,238	13.27%	-4.46%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	67,358	134,197	82,556	99.23%	-38.48%
BALANCE	53,494	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	981				
Unobligated Allotment	52,513				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	7,166	5,423	5,859	-24.32%	8.04%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	19,596	20,577	21,606	5.01%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	2,814	2,955	3,103	5.01%	5.01%
Income Collected from Students	9,145	9,602	10,082	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources	2,731	2,868	3,011	5.02%	4.99%
Income from Revolving Fund	942	990	1,040	5.10%	5.05%
Grants / Donations					
Others	3,964	4,162	4,370	4.99%	5.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	26,762	26,000	27,465	-2.85%	5.63%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	21,339	20,141	21,146	-5.61%	4.99%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	21,339	20,141	21,146	-5.61%	4.99%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	5,423	5,859	6,319	8.04%	7.85%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	147,614	160,197	110,021	8.52%	-31.32%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	88,697	154,338	103,702	74.01%	-32.81%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CENTRAL MINDANAO UNIVERSITY
Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	322,312	340,404	349,310	5.61%	2.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	159,258	130,914	152,254	-17.80%	16.30%
Capital Outlay	114,267	114,948	149,093	0.60%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	595,837	586,266	650,657	-1.61%	10.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	26,242	27,928	29,452	6.42%	5.46%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	622,079	614,194	680,109	-1.27%	10.73%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	331,472	340,404	349,310	2.69%	2.62%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	93,891	130,914	152,254	39.43%	16.30%
Capital Outlay	110,886	114,948	149,093	3.66%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	536,249	586,266	650,657	9.33%	10.98%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	24,313	27,928	29,452	14.87%	5.46%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	560,562	614,194	680,109	9.57%	10.73%
BALANCE	61,517	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	7,762				
Unobligated Allotment	53,755				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	176,061	246,026	312,595	39.74%	27.06%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	179,273	253,492	278,842	41.40%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	50,272	53,396	58,736	6.21%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	34,967	37,721	41,493	7.88%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	31,620	47,931	52,724	51.58%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	62,414	114,444	125,889	83.36%	10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	355,334	499,518	591,437	40.58%	18.40%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	109,308	186,923	205,616	71.01%	10.00%
Personal Services	22,173	45,048	49,553	103.17%	10.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	58,088	102,901	113,192	77.15%	10.00%
Capital Outlay	29,047	38,974	42,871	34.18%	10.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	246,026	312,595	385,821	27.06%	23.43%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	977,413	1,113,712	1,271,546	13.94%	14.17%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	669,870	801,117	885,725	19.59%	10.56%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC: UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY OF SOUTHERN PHILIPPINES - CAGAYAN DE ORO CAMPUS****Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	140,051	153,894	183,114	9.88%	18.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	108,013	102,671	106,509	-4.95%	3.74%
Capital Outlay	83,458	114,948	149,093	37.73%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	331,522	371,513	438,716	12.06%	18.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,778	11,708	14,567	-0.59%	24.42%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	343,300	383,221	453,283	11.63%	18.28%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	146,974	153,894	183,114	4.71%	18.99%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	83,000	102,671	106,509	23.70%	3.74%
Capital Outlay	83,399	114,948	149,093	37.83%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	313,373	371,513	438,716	18.55%	18.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,815	11,708	14,567	8.26%	24.42%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	324,188	383,221	453,283	18.21%	18.28%
BALANCE	19,112	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	-				
Unobligated Allotment	19,112				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	209,931	229,200	257,911	9.18%	12.53%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	214,833	439,269	483,196	104.47%	10.00%
Tuition Fees	111,301	261,336	287,470	134.80%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	74,174	100,734	110,807	35.81%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund	15,319	30,262	33,288	97.55%	10.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others	14,039	46,937	51,631	234.33%	10.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	424,764	668,469	741,107	57.37%	10.87%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	195,564	410,558	410,558	109.94%	0.00%
Personal Services	38,616	33,688	33,688	-12.76%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	105,456	254,708	254,708	141.53%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	51,492	122,162	122,162	137.24%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	229,200	257,911	330,549	12.53%	28.16%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	768,064	1,051,690	1,194,390	36.93%	13.57%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	519,752	793,779	863,841	52.72%	8.83%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: MINDANAO STATE UNIVERSITY - ILIGAN INSTITUTE OF TECHNOLOGY
Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	546,452	733,391	711,846	34.21%	-2.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	266,399	267,153	278,546	0.28%	4.26%
Capital Outlay	225,210	134,948	45,475	-40.08%	-66.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,038,061	1,135,492	1,035,867	9.39%	-8.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	46,210	48,713	58,607	5.42%	20.31%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,084,271	1,184,205	1,094,474	9.22%	-7.58%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	517,230	733,391	711,846	41.79%	-2.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	211,209	267,153	278,546	26.49%	4.26%
Capital Outlay	75,891	134,948	45,475	77.82%	-66.30%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	804,330	1,135,492	1,035,867	41.17%	-8.77%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	43,621	48,713	58,607	11.67%	20.31%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	847,951	1,184,205	1,094,474	39.65%	-7.58%
BALANCE	236,320	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	146,764				
Unobligated Allotment	89,556				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	15,000	61,361	108,326	309.07%	76.54%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	105,792	109,946	114,265	3.93%	3.93%
Tuition Fees	86,394	89,570	92,832	3.68%	3.64%
Income Collected from Students	1,996	2,356	2,770	18.04%	17.57%
Income from Other Sources	13,817	14,369	14,944	4.00%	4.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,575	2,601	2,627	1.01%	1.00%
Grants / Donations	49	51	53	4.08%	3.92%
Others	961	999	1,039	3.95%	4.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	120,792	171,307	222,591	41.82%	29.94%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	59,431	62,981	66,743	5.97%	5.97%
Personal Services	-	-			
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,989	40,258	42,663	5.97%	5.97%
Capital Outlay	21,442	22,723	24,080	5.97%	5.97%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	61,361	108,326	155,848	76.54%	43.87%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,205,063	1,355,512	1,317,065	12.48%	-2.84%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	907,382	1,247,186	1,161,217	37.45%	-6.89%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC: UNIVERSITY OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY OF SOUTHERN PHILIPPINES - CLAVERIA CAMPUS****Region: X - NORTHERN MINDANAO****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	47,596	48,850	51,575	2.63%	5.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	32,125	25,877	27,653	-19.45%	6.86%
Capital Outlay	47,208	59,949	94,094	26.99%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	126,929	134,676	173,322	6.10%	28.70%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,714	4,084	4,377	9.96%	7.17%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	130,643	138,760	177,699	6.21%	28.06%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	48,485	48,850	51,575	0.75%	5.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,046	25,877	27,653	12.28%	6.86%
Capital Outlay	46,614	59,949	94,094	28.61%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	118,145	134,676	173,322	13.99%	28.70%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,595	4,084	4,377	13.60%	7.17%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	121,740	138,760	177,699	13.98%	28.06%
BALANCE	8,903	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,111				
Unobligated Allotment	7,792				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	19,456	27,797	37,350	42.87%	34.37%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	32,554	38,644	42,398	18.71%	9.71%
Tuition Fees	10,838	9,980	10,978	-7.92%	10.00%
Income Collected from Students	11,059	13,080	14,388	18.27%	10.00%
Income from Other Sources	830	858	944	3.37%	10.02%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	9,827	14,726	16,088	49.85%	9.25%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	52,010	66,441	79,748	27.75%	20.03%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	24,213	29,091	32,514	20.15%	11.77%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	24,213	22,260	24,897	-8.07%	11.85%
Capital Outlay		6,831	7,617	0.00%	11.51%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	27,797	37,350	47,234	34.37%	26.46%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	182,653	205,201	257,447	12.34%	25.46%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	145,953	167,851	210,213	15.00%	25.24%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC: **NORTHWESTERN MINDANAO STATE COLLEGE OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY**Region: **X - NORTHERN MINDANAO**

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	25,612	26,254	32,173	2.51%	22.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	10,310	11,097	11,357	7.63%	2.34%
Capital Outlay	90,862	32,467	66,612	-64.27%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	126,784	69,818	110,142	-44.93%	57.76%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,942	2,132	2,861	9.78%	34.19%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	128,726	71,950	113,003	-44.11%	57.06%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	24,807	26,254	32,173	5.83%	22.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	7,536	11,097	11,357	47.25%	2.34%
Capital Outlay	90,390	32,467	66,612	-64.08%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	122,733	69,818	110,142	-43.11%	57.76%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,923	2,132	2,861	10.87%	34.19%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	124,656	71,950	113,003	-42.28%	57.06%
BALANCE	4,070	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,294				
Unobligated Allotment	2,776				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	10,653	7,118	15,822	-33.18%	122.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	30,507	41,065	51,075	34.61%	24.38%
Tuition Fees	4,676	6,826	6,980	45.98%	2.26%
Income Collected from Students	12,867	18,785	20,705	45.99%	10.22%
Income from Other Sources	2,000	2,920	1,000	46.00%	-65.75%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	10,964	12,534	22,390	14.32%	78.63%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	41,160	48,183	66,897	17.06%	38.84%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	34,042	32,361	40,007	-4.94%	23.63%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,042	32,361	40,007	-4.94%	23.63%
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	7,118	15,822	26,890	122.28%	69.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	169,886	120,133	179,900	-29.29%	49.75%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	158,698	104,311	153,010	-34.27%	46.69%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FIVE (5) SUCs
Region: XI - DAVAO REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	434,298	444,710	519,416	2.40%	16.80%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	373,540	380,322	340,252	1.82%	-10.54%
Capital Outlay	366,547	415,723	481,855	13.42%	15.91%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,174,385	1,240,755	1,341,523	5.65%	8.12%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	33,883	34,895	43,803	2.99%	25.53%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,208,268	1,275,650	1,385,326	5.58%	8.60%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	397,346	444,710	519,416	11.92%	16.80%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	263,075	380,322	340,252	44.57%	-10.54%
Capital Outlay	313,769	415,723	481,855	32.49%	15.91%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	974,190	1,240,755	1,341,523	27.36%	8.12%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	31,723	34,895	43,803	10.00%	25.53%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	1,005,913	1,275,650	1,385,326	26.82%	8.60%
BALANCE	202,355	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	25,689				
Unobligated Allotment	176,666				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	538,925	535,141	462,614	-0.70%	86.45%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	412,963	365,923	442,750	-11.39%	21.00%
Tuition Fees	242,416	187,565	305,323	-22.63%	62.78%
Income Collected from Students	103,686	139,477	102,394	34.52%	-26.59%
Income from Other Sources	16,893	24,690	12,302		
Income from Revolving Fund	14,394	7,390	15,913		
Grants / Donations	2,624	1,801	1,621		
Others	32,950	5,000	5,197		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	951,888	901,064	905,364	-5.34%	0.48%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	416,747	438,450	431,585	5.21%	-1.57%
Personnel Services	65,899	79,908	97,915	21.26%	22.53%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	249,523	204,487	256,390	-18.05%	25.38%
Capital Outlay	101,325	154,055	77,280	52.04%	-49.84%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	535,141	462,614	473,779	86.45%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	2,160,156	2,176,714	2,290,690	0.77%	5.24%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,422,660	1,714,100	1,816,911	20.49%	6.00%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC: COMPOSTELA VALLEY STATE COLLEGERegion: XI - DAVAO REGION

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	30,866	19,448	27,314	-36.99%	40.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	26,105	51,545	22,698	97.45%	-55.96%
Capital Outlay	38,516	38,467	72,612	-0.13%	88.76%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	95,487	109,460	122,624	14.63%	12.03%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,747	1,659	2,379	-5.04%	43.40%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	97,234	111,119	125,003	14.28%	12.49%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	18,185	19,448	27,314	6.95%	40.45%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	18,800	51,545	22,698	174.18%	-55.96%
Capital Outlay	38,516	38,467	72,612	-0.13%	88.76%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	75,501	109,460	122,624	44.98%	12.03%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,631	1,659	2,379	1.72%	43.40%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	77,132	111,119	125,003	44.06%	12.49%
BALANCE	20,102	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	11,184				
Unobligated Allotment	8,918				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	11,343	18,491	18,491	63.02%	100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	45,773	27,565	45,790	-39.78%	66.12%
Tuition Fees	30,147	17,200	32,832	-42.95%	90.88%
Income Collected from Students	11,559	10,365	12,958	-10.33%	25.02%
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others	4,067				
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	57,116	46,056	64,281	-19.36%	39.57%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	38,625	27,565	35,693	-28.63%	29.49%
Personal Services	4,591	5,732	5,000	24.85%	-12.77%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	24,951	13,167	22,293	-47.23%	69.31%
Capital Outlay	9,083	8,666	8,400	-4.59%	-3.07%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	18,491	18,491	28,588	100.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	154,350	157,175	189,284	1.83%	20.43%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	115,757	138,684	160,696	19.81%	15.87%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: DAVAO DEL NORTE STATE COLLEGE
Region: XI - DAVAO REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	51,400	50,356	58,230	-2.03%	15.64%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	41,526	34,135	38,925	-17.80%	14.03%
Capital Outlay	73,357	64,949	47,680	-11.46%	-26.59%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	166,283	149,440	144,835	-10.13%	-3.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,088	4,281	5,050	4.72%	17.96%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	170,371	153,721	149,885	-9.77%	-2.50%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	50,187	50,356	58,230	0.34%	15.64%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	40,150	34,135	38,925	-14.98%	14.03%
Capital Outlay	54,378	64,949	47,680	19.44%	-26.59%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	144,715	149,440	144,835	3.27%	-3.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,978	4,281	5,050	7.62%	17.96%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	148,693	153,721	149,885	3.38%	-2.50%
BALANCE	21,678	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	402				
Unobligated Allotment	21,276				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	52,744	68,498	50,135	29.87%	73.19%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	37,545	18,060	24,120	-51.90%	33.55%
Tuition Fees	13,610	6,030	9,994	-55.69%	65.74%
Income Collected from Students	19,008	8,874	10,203	-53.31%	14.98%
Income from Other Sources	2,303	1,355	2,302	-41.16%	69.89%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations	2,624	1,801	1,621	-31.36%	-9.99%
Others			-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	90,289	86,558	74,255	-4.13%	-14.21%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	21,791	36,423	24,120	67.15%	-33.78%
Personal Services	2,056	2,612	2,276	27.04%	-12.87%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	16,870	26,011	18,673	54.18%	-28.21%
Capital Outlay	2,865	7,800	3,171	172.25%	-59.34%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	68,498	50,135	50,135	73.19%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	260,660	240,279	224,140	-7.82%	-6.72%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	170,484	190,144	174,005	11.53%	-8.49%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: DAVAO ORIENTAL STATE COLLEGE OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY
Region: XI - DAVAO REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	66,520	66,085	93,363	-0.65%	41.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	81,867	82,417	75,293	0.67%	-8.64%
Capital Outlay	62,206	87,410	121,555	40.52%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	210,593	235,912	290,211	12.02%	23.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,362	5,657	8,145	5.50%	43.98%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	215,955	241,569	298,356	11.86%	23.51%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	64,077	66,085	93,363	3.13%	41.28%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	56,177	82,417	75,293	46.71%	-8.64%
Capital Outlay	60,399	87,410	121,555	44.72%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	180,653	235,912	290,211	30.59%	23.02%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,268	5,657	8,145	7.38%	43.98%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	185,921	241,569	298,356	29.93%	23.51%
BALANCE	30,034	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,504				
Unobligated Allotment	28,530				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	101,247	103,111	114,085	1.84%	110.64%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	85,812	51,524	37,360	-39.96%	-27.49%
Tuition Fees	34,173	21,000	34,951	-38.55%	66.43%
Income Collected from Students	50,276	30,000	1,859	-40.33%	-93.80%
Income from Other Sources	1,363	524	550	-61.56%	4.96%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	187,059	154,635	151,445	-17.33%	-2.06%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	83,948	40,550	54,100	-51.70%	33.42%
Personal Services	5,378	5,550	5,500	3.20%	-0.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	50,206	25,000	23,600	-50.21%	-5.60%
Capital Outlay	28,364	10,000	25,000	-64.74%	150.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	103,111	114,085	97,345	110.64%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	403,014	396,204	449,801	-1.69%	13.53%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	269,869	282,119	352,456	4.54%	24.93%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC: SOUTHERN PHILIPPINES AGRI-BUSINESS AND MARINE AND AQUATIC SCHOOL OF TECHNOLOGY

Region: XI - DAVAO REGION

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	50,292	51,851	64,653	3.10%	24.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	45,176	33,510	37,097	-25.82%	10.70%
Capital Outlay	49,970	59,949	40,915	19.97%	-31.75%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	145,438	145,310	142,665	-0.09%	-1.82%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,918	4,262	5,265	8.78%	23.53%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	149,356	149,572	147,930	0.14%	-1.10%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	48,142	51,851	64,653	7.70%	24.69%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,885	33,510	37,097	-15.98%	10.70%
Capital Outlay	34,104	59,949	40,915	75.78%	-31.75%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	122,131	145,310	142,665	18.98%	-1.82%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,706	4,262	5,265	15.00%	23.53%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	125,837	149,572	147,930	18.86%	-1.10%
BALANCE	23,519	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,260				
Unobligated Allotment	22,259				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	63,643	102,026	98,786	60.31%	96.82%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	66,448	54,600	54,460	-17.83%	-0.26%
Tuition Fees	23,035	17,952	20,405	-22.07%	13.66%
Income Collected from Students	22,131	17,248	19,605	-22.06%	13.67%
Income from Other Sources	7,558	14,400	9,450		
Income from Revolving Fund	-				
Grants / Donations	-				
Others	13,724	5,000	5,000		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	130,091	156,626	153,246	20.40%	-2.16%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	28,065	57,840	33,320	106.09%	-42.39%
Personal Services	3,809	5,784	2,676	51.85%	-53.73%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,671	43,380	18,369	120.53%	-57.66%
Capital Outlay	4,585	8,676	12,275	89.23%	41.48%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	102,026	98,786	119,926	96.82%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	279,447	306,198	301,176	9.57%	-1.64%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	153,902	207,412	181,250	34.77%	-12.61%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018

SUC: UNIVERSITY OF SOUTHEASTERN PHILIPPINESRegion: XI - DAVAO REGION

(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	235,220	256,970	275,856	9.25%	7.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	178,866	178,715	166,239	-0.08%	-6.98%
Capital Outlay	142,498	164,948	199,093	15.75%	20.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	556,584	600,633	641,188	7.91%	6.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	18,768	19,036	22,964	1.43%	20.63%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	575,352	619,669	664,152	7.70%	7.18%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	216,755	256,970	275,856	18.55%	7.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	108,063	178,715	166,239	65.38%	-6.98%
Capital Outlay	126,372	164,948	199,093	30.53%	20.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	451,190	600,633	641,188	33.12%	6.75%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	17,140	19,036	22,964	11.06%	20.63%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	468,330	619,669	664,152	32.31%	7.18%
BALANCE	107,022	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	11,339				
Unobligated Allotment	95,683				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	309,948	243,015	181,117	-21.59%	74.53%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	177,385	214,174	281,020	20.74%	31.21%
Tuition Fees	141,451	125,383	207,141	-11.36%	65.21%
Income Collected from Students	712	72,990	57,769	10151.40%	-20.85%
Income from Other Sources	5,669	8,411		48.37%	
Income from Revolving Fund	14,394	7,390	15,913		
Grants / Donations					
Others	15,159		197		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	487,333	457,189	462,137	-6.19%	1.08%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	244,318	276,072	284,352	13.00%	3.00%
Personal Services	50,065	60,230	82,463	20.30%	36.91%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	137,825	96,929	173,455	-29.67%	78.95%
Capital Outlay	56,428	118,913	28,434	110.73%	-76.09%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	243,015	181,117	177,785	74.53%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,062,685	1,076,858	1,126,289	1.33%	4.59%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	712,648	895,741	948,504	25.69%	5.89%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FOUR (4) SUCs
Region: XII - SOCCSKSARGEN
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	660,755	702,542	739,044	6.32%	5.20%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	231,662	263,993	291,022	13.96%	10.24%
Capital Outlay	239,794	267,292	337,860	11.47%	26.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,132,211	1,233,827	1,367,926	8.98%	10.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	49,349	55,123	61,250	11.70%	11.12%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,181,560	1,288,950	1,429,176	9.09%	10.88%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	648,578	702,542	739,044	8.32%	5.20%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	222,932	263,993	291,022	18.42%	10.24%
Capital Outlay	186,778	267,292	337,860	43.11%	26.40%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	1,058,288	1,233,827	1,367,926	16.59%	10.87%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	48,819	55,123	61,250	12.91%	11.12%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	1,107,107	1,288,950	1,429,176	16.43%	10.88%
BALANCE	74,453	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	28,820				
Unobligated Allotment	45,633				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	224,371	226,751	256,821	1.06%	13.26%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	373,092	450,182	463,627	20.66%	2.99%
Tuition Fees	239,747	219,921	231,666	-8.27%	5.34%
Income Collected from Students	59,211	127,623	128,440	115.54%	0.64%
Income from Other Sources	66,614	95,043	95,651	42.68%	0.64%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,520	7,595	7,870	1.00%	3.62%
Grants / Donations	-	-	-		
Others	-	-	-		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	597,463	676,933	720,448	13.30%	6.43%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	370,712	420,112	392,727	13.33%	-6.52%
Personnel Services	20,967	18,756	1,182	-10.55%	-93.70%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	296,998	318,719	304,928	7.31%	-4.33%
Capital Outlay	52,747	82,637	86,617	56.67%	4.82%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	226,751	256,821	327,721	13.26%	27.61%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,779,023	1,965,883	2,149,624	10.50%	9.35%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,477,819	1,709,062	1,821,903	15.65%	6.60%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: COTABATO STATE POLYTECHNIC COLLEGE
Region: XII - SOCCSKSARGEN
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	87,323	95,368	99,578	1.00%	104.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,815	40,815	27,875	8.00%	68.30%
Capital Outlay	53,707	32,467	600	-40.00%	1.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	178,845	168,650	128,053	-9.00%	75.93%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,809	7,316	8,217	7.00%	112.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	185,654	175,966	136,270	-9.00%	77.44%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	80,774	95,368	99,578	3.00%	104.41%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	35,656	40,815	27,875	3.00%	68.30%
Capital Outlay	691	32,467	600	41.28%	1.85%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	117,121	168,650	128,053	26.00%	75.93%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,809	7,316	8,217	7.00%	112.32%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (B)	123,930	175,966	136,270	25.00%	77.44%
BALANCE	61,724	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	17,186				
Unobligated Allotment	44,538				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)		26,948	52,365		94.32%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	60,318	56,000	66,000	-7.00%	117.86%
Tuition Fees	60,318	56,000	66,000	-7.00%	117.86%
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	60,318	82,948	118,365	-7.00%	142.70%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	33,370	30,583	-	-8.00%	0.00%
Personal Services	19,807	17,585	-	-11.00%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	10,454	11,918	-	14.00%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	3,109	1,080	-	-65.00%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	26,948	52,365	118,365	-6.00%	226.04%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	245,972	258,914	254,635	-8.00%	98.35%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	157,300	206,549	136,270	18.00%	65.97%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: COTABATO FOUNDATION COLLEGE OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY
Region: XII - SOCCSKSARGEN
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	89,680	90,126	97,192	0.50%	7.84%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,733	44,358	59,214	27.71%	33.49%
Capital Outlay	40,516	32,467	66,612	-19.87%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	164,929	166,951	223,018	1.23%	33.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	6,169	6,447	7,356	4.51%	14.10%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	171,098	173,398	230,374	1.34%	32.86%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	87,871	90,126	97,192	2.57%	7.84%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	34,483	44,358	59,214	28.64%	33.49%
Capital Outlay	40,516	32,467	66,612	-19.87%	105.17%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	162,870	166,951	223,018	2.51%	33.58%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,639	6,447	7,356	14.33%	14.10%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	168,509	173,398	230,374	2.90%	32.86%
BALANCE	2,589	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,059	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	530	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	7,218	4,520	2,795	-37.38%	-38.16%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	27,842	29,119	30,045	4.59%	3.18%
Tuition Fees	16,161	17,322	17,585	7.18%	1.52%
Income Collected from Students	930	939	995	0.97%	5.96%
Income from Other Sources	3,231	3,263	3,595	0.99%	10.17%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,520	7,595	7,870	1.00%	3.62%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	35,060	33,639	32,840	-4.05%	-2.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	30,540	30,844	31,151	1.00%	1.00%
Personal Services	1,160	1,171	1,182	0.95%	0.94%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,421	23,655	23,891	1.00%	1.00%
Capital Outlay	5,959	6,018	6,078	0.99%	1.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	4,520	2,795	1,689	-38.16%	-39.57%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	206,158	207,037	263,214	0.43%	27.13%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	199,049	204,242	261,525	2.61%	28.05%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: SULTAN KUDARAT STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: XII - SOCCSKSARGEN
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	139,930	140,875	164,785	0.68%	16.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	49,442	53,493	85,153	8.19%	59.19%
Capital Outlay	65,324	87,410	121,555	33.81%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	254,696	281,778	371,493	10.63%	31.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,668	11,824	13,229	10.84%	11.88%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	265,364	293,602	384,722	10.64%	31.04%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	130,355	140,875	164,785	8.07%	16.97%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	48,877	53,493	85,153	9.44%	59.19%
Capital Outlay	65,324	87,410	121,555	33.81%	39.06%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	244,556	281,778	371,493	15.22%	31.84%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,668	11,824	13,229	10.84%	11.88%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	255,224	293,602	384,722	15.04%	31.04%
BALANCE	10,140	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	9,575	-	-		
Unobligated Allotment	565	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	164,724	161,161	162,451	-2.16%	0.80%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	132,455	115,451	117,970	-12.84%	2.18%
Tuition Fees	87,178	74,101	75,583	-15.00%	2.00%
Income Collected from Students	42,260	38,034	38,795	-10.00%	2.00%
Income from Other Sources	3,017	3,316	3,592	9.91%	8.32%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	297,179	276,612	280,421	-6.92%	1.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	136,018	114,161	117,052	-16.07%	2.53%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	108,783	59,161	57,052	-45.62%	-3.56%
Capital Outlay	27,235	55,000	60,000	101.95%	9.09%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	161,161	162,451	163,369	0.80%	0.57%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	562,543	570,214	665,143	1.36%	16.65%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	391,242	407,763	501,774	4.22%	23.06%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: University of Southern Mindanao
Region: XII - SOCCSKSARGEN
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	343,822	376,173	377,489	9.41%	0.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	109,672	125,327	118,780	14.27%	-5.22%
Capital Outlay	80,247	114,948	149,093	43.24%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	533,741	616,448	645,362	15.50%	4.69%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	25,703	29,536	32,448	14.91%	9.86%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	559,444	645,984	677,810	15.47%	4.93%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	349,578	376,173	377,489	7.61%	0.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	103,916	125,327	118,780	20.60%	-5.22%
Capital Outlay	80,247	114,948	149,093	43.24%	29.70%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	533,741	616,448	645,362	15.50%	4.69%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	25,703	29,536	32,448	14.91%	9.86%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	559,444	645,984	677,810	15.47%	4.93%
BALANCE	-	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations					
Unobligated Allotment	-	-	-		
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	52,429	34,122	39,210	-34.92%	14.91%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	152,477	249,612	249,612	63.70%	0.00%
Tuition Fees	76,090	72,498	72,498	-4.72%	0.00%
Income Collected from Students	16,021	88,650	88,650	453.34%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources	60,366	88,464	88,464	46.55%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	204,906	283,734	288,822	38.47%	1.79%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	170,784	244,524	244,524	43.18%	0.00%
Personal Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	154,340	223,985	223,985	45.12%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	16,444	20,539	20,539	24.90%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	34,122	39,210	44,298	14.91%	12.98%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	764,350	929,718	966,632	21.64%	3.97%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	730,228	890,508	922,334	21.95%	3.57%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - FOUR (4) SUCs
Region: XIII - CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	426,605	444,777	488,814	4.26%	9.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	275,415	316,628	344,884	14.96%	8.92%
Capital Outlay	183,484	246,796	327,243	34.51%	32.60%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	885,504	1,008,201	1,160,941	13.86%	15.15%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	32,325	35,889	40,520	11.03%	12.90%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	917,829	1,044,090	1,201,461	13.76%	15.07%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	425,621	444,777	488,814	4.50%	9.90%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	219,815	316,628	344,884	44.04%	8.92%
Capital Outlay	160,922	246,796	327,243	53.36%	32.60%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	806,358	1,008,201	1,160,941	25.03%	15.15%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	33,339	35,889	40,520	7.65%	12.90%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	839,697	1,044,090	1,201,461	24.34%	15.07%
BALANCE	78,132	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	318				
Unobligated Allotment	77,814				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	125,672	264,340	209,861	110.34%	-20.61%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	437,185	443,811	481,500	1.52%	8.49%
Tuition Fees	249,154	251,009	268,246	0.74%	6.87%
Income Collected from Students	87,508	81,826	91,955	-6.49%	12.38%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	54,790	63,564	68,928	16.01%	8.44%
Income from Revolving Fund	8,445	10,094	13,188	19.53%	30.65%
Grants / Donations	1,747	-	-		
Others	35,541	37,318	39,183	5.00%	5.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	562,857	708,151	691,361	25.81%	-2.37%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	298,517	498,290	403,952	66.92%	-18.93%
Personnel Services	36,934	58,912	40,445	59.51%	-31.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	186,398	320,998	247,581	72.21%	-22.87%
Capital Outlay	75,185	118,380	115,926	57.45%	-2.07%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	264,340	209,861	287,409	-20.61%	36.95%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	1,480,686	1,752,241	1,892,822	18.34%	8.02%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	1,138,214	1,542,380	1,605,413	35.51%	4.09%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: AGUSAN DEL SUR STATE COLLEGE OF AGRICULTURE AND TECHNOLOGY
Region: XIII - CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	37,820	39,625	45,459	4.77%	14.72%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	49,221	49,434	50,312	0.43%	1.78%
Capital Outlay	39,688	59,949	94,094	51.05%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	126,729	149,008	189,865	17.58%	27.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	2,770	3,304	3,566	19.28%	7.93%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	129,499	152,312	193,431	17.62%	27.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	37,515	39,625	45,459	5.62%	14.72%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	39,214	49,434	50,312	26.06%	1.78%
Capital Outlay	38,304	59,949	94,094	56.51%	56.96%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	115,033	149,008	189,865	29.54%	27.42%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	3,065	3,304	3,566	7.80%	7.93%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	118,098	152,312	193,431	28.97%	27.00%
BALANCE	11,401	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations		-			
Unobligated Allotment	11,401				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	-	4,487	4,487		
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	36,823	42,785	44,606	16.19%	4.26%
Tuition Fees	19,353	18,686	19,433	-3.45%	4.00%
Income Collected from Students	13,622	13,114	13,639	-3.73%	4.00%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	2,854	7,085	7,439	148.25%	5.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	994	3,900	4,095	292.35%	5.00%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	36,823	47,272	49,093	28.38%	3.85%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	32,336	42,785	44,606	32.31%	4.26%
Personal Services	10,420			-100.00%	
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,867	39,833	41,506	100.50%	4.20%
Capital Outlay	2,049	2,952	3,100	44.07%	5.01%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	4,487	4,487	4,487	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	166,322	199,584	242,524	20.00%	21.51%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	150,434	195,097	238,037	29.69%	22.01%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: CARAGA STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: XIII - CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	101,209	107,643	139,935	6.36%	30.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	83,476	74,677	84,487	-10.54%	13.14%
Capital Outlay	53,391	61,949	96,094	16.03%	55.12%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	238,076	244,269	320,516	2.60%	31.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	7,913	9,206	12,589	16.34%	36.75%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	245,989	253,475	333,105	3.04%	31.42%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	104,054	107,643	139,935	3.45%	30.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	52,834	74,677	84,487	41.34%	13.14%
Capital Outlay	50,719	61,949	96,094	22.14%	55.12%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	207,607	244,269	320,516	17.66%	31.21%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	8,632	9,206	12,589	6.65%	36.75%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	216,239	253,475	333,105	17.22%	31.42%
BALANCE	29,750	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	109	-			
Unobligated Allotment	29,641	-			
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	57,490	12,966	18,504	-77.45%	42.71%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	94,313	78,978	95,962	-16.26%	21.50%
Tuition Fees	43,098	36,285	42,974	-15.81%	18.43%
Income Collected from Students	42,435	35,688	43,641	-15.90%	22.28%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	1,329	811	254	-38.98%	-68.68%
Income from Revolving Fund	7,451	6,194	9,093	-16.87%	46.80%
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	151,803	91,944	114,466	-39.43%	24.50%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	138,837	73,440	90,313	-47.10%	22.98%
Personal Services	6,252	4,414	4,032	-29.40%	-8.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	85,281	57,364	61,396	-32.74%	7.03%
Capital Outlay	47,304	11,662	24,885	-75.35%	113.39%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	12,966	18,504	24,153	42.71%	30.53%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	397,792	345,419	447,571	-13.17%	29.57%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	355,076	326,915	423,418	-7.93%	29.52%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: SURIGAO DEL SUR STATE UNIVERSITY
Region: XIII - CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	146,207	157,297	160,992	7.59%	2.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	74,094	94,840	100,321	28.00%	5.78%
Capital Outlay	40,355	61,949	39,961	53.51%	-35.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	260,656	314,086	301,274	20.50%	-4.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,106	12,523	13,067		
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	271,762	326,609	314,341	20.18%	-3.76%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	142,892	157,297	160,992	10.08%	2.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	67,757	94,840	100,321	39.97%	5.78%
Capital Outlay	25,583	61,949	39,961	142.15%	-35.49%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	236,232	314,086	301,274	32.96%	-4.08%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	11,106	12,523	13,067	12.76%	4.34%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	247,338	326,609	314,341	32.05%	-3.76%
BALANCE	24,424	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations		-			
Unobligated Allotment	24,424	-			
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)		126,122	186,870		48.17%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	181,324	190,056	201,207	4.82%	5.87%
Tuition Fees	114,035	119,737	125,723	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students				0.00%	0.00%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	30,001	33,001	36,301	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund				0.00%	0.00%
Grants / Donations	1,747	-	-	0.00%	0.00%
Others	35,541	37,318	39,183		
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	181,324	316,178	388,077	74.37%	22.74%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	55,202	129,308	129,308	134.25%	0.00%
Personal Services	9,497	14,057	14,057	48.02%	0.00%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,210	46,871	46,871	50.18%	0.00%
Capital Outlay	14,495	68,380	68,380	371.75%	0.00%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	126,122	186,870	258,769	48.17%	38.48%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	453,086	642,787	702,418	41.87%	9.28%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	302,540	455,917	443,649	50.70%	-2.69%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC: SURIGAO STATE COLLEGE OF TECHNOLOGY****Region: XIII - CARAGA ADMINISTRATIVE REGION****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016 ACTUAL	FY 2017 ESTIMATES	FY 2018 ESTIMATES	2017 vs. 2016	2018 vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personal Services	141,369	140,212	142,428	-0.82%	1.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	68,624	97,677	109,764	42.34%	12.37%
Capital Outlay	50,050	62,949	97,094	25.77%	54.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	260,043	300,838	349,286	15.69%	16.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,536	10,856	11,298		
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	270,579	311,694	360,584	15.20%	15.69%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personal Services	141,160	140,212	142,428	-0.67%	1.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	60,010	97,677	109,764	62.77%	12.37%
Capital Outlay	46,316	62,949	97,094	35.91%	54.24%
Sub - Total, New General Appropriations	247,486	300,838	349,286	21.56%	16.10%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	10,536	10,856	11,298	3.04%	4.07%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	258,022	311,694	360,584	20.80%	15.69%
BALANCE	12,557	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	209				
Unobligated Allotment	12,348				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	68,182	120,765	-	77.12%	-100.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY - GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	124,725	131,992	139,725	5.83%	5.86%
Tuition Fees	72,668	76,301	80,116	5.00%	5.00%
Income Collected from Students	31,451	33,024	34,675	5.00%	5.00%
Income from Other Sources (IGPs)	20,606	22,667	24,934	10.00%	10.00%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants / Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	192,907	252,757	139,725	31.03%	-44.72%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	72,142	252,757	139,725	250.36%	-44.72%
Personal Services	10,765	40,441	22,356	275.67%	-44.72%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	50,040	176,930	97,808	253.58%	-44.72%
Capital Outlay	11,337	35,386	19,561	212.13%	-44.72%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY-GENERATED INCOME	120,765	-	-	-100.00%	-
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	463,486	564,451	500,309	21.78%	-11.36%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	330,164	564,451	500,309	70.96%	-11.36%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
CONSOLIDATED - SIX (6) SUCs
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,666,811	3,446,598	3,145,248	29.24%	-8.74%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	672,337	528,239	529,753	-21.43%	0.29%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	366,924	337,247	374,619	-8.09%	11.08%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	3,706,072	4,312,084	4,049,620	16.35%	-6.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	223,562	243,907	273,123	9.10%	11.98%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	3,929,634	4,555,991	4,322,743	15.94%	-5.12%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,559,738	3,446,598	3,145,248	34.65%	-8.74%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	479,634	528,239	529,753	10.13%	0.29%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	268,449	337,247	374,619	25.63%	11.08%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	3,307,821	4,312,084	4,049,620	30.36%	-6.09%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	207,210	242,867	273,123	17.21%	12.46%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	3,515,031	4,554,951	4,322,743	29.58%	-5.10%
BALANCE	414,603	1,040	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	185,847				
Unobligated Allotment	228,756				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	125,716	237,728	276,238	89.10%	16.20%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	346,319	328,986	334,138	-5.00%	1.57%
Tuition Fees	121,954	107,798	99,561	-11.61%	-7.64%
Income Collected from Students	96,925	83,458	88,194	-13.89%	5.67%
Income from Other Sources	44,080	49,858	55,441	13.11%	11.20%
Income from Revolving Fund	9,992	12,116	13,235	21.26%	9.24%
Grants/Donations	21,894	18,658	18,864		
Others	51,474	57,098	58,843	10.93%	3.06%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	472,035	566,714	610,376	20.06%	7.70%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	234,307	290,476	272,907	23.97%	-6.05%
Personnel Services	41,993	38,996	37,209	-7.14%	-4.58%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	164,545	188,213	179,000	14.38%	-4.89%
Financial Expenses	-	-	-		
Fiduciary Fee	-	-	-		
Capital Outlay	27,769	63,267	56,698	127.83%	-10.38%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	237,728	276,238	337,469	16.20%	22.17%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	4,401,669	5,122,705	4,933,119	16.38%	-3.70%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	3,749,338	4,845,427	4,595,650	29.23%	-5.15%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Adiong Memorial Polytechnic College
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	20,152	18,252	25,726	-9.43%	40.95%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,932	16,932	26,940	13.39%	59.11%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	38,620	32,467	62,648	-15.93%	92.96%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	73,704	67,651	115,314	-8.21%	70.45%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,608	1,609	2,199	0.06%	36.67%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	75,312	69,260	117,513	-8.04%	69.67%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	18,823	18,252	25,726	-3.03%	40.95%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	14,700	16,932	26,940	15.18%	59.11%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	38,620	32,467	62,648	-15.93%	92.96%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	72,143	67,651	115,314	-6.23%	70.45%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	1,606	1,609	2,199	0.19%	36.67%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	73,749	69,260	117,513	-6.09%	69.67%
BALANCE	1,563	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,331				
Unobligated Allotment	232				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)		4,123	4,123		0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	4,123	-	-		
Tuition Fees					
Income Collected from Students					
Income from Other Sources					
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/Donations	4,123				
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	4,123	4,123	4,123	0.00%	0.00%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	-	-	-		
Personnel Services					
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses					
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	4,123	4,123	4,123	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	79,435	73,383	121,636	-7.62%	65.76%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	73,749	69,260	117,513	-6.09%	69.67%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Basilan State College
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	52,352	54,625	58,920	4.34%	7.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	37,790	36,906	37,482	-2.34%	1.56%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	48,959	32,467	66,612	-33.69%	105.17%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	139,101	123,998	163,014	-10.86%	31.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,338	4,370	5,124	0.74%	17.25%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	143,439	128,368	168,138	-10.51%	30.98%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	50,170	54,625	58,920	8.88%	7.86%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	31,198	36,906	37,482	18.30%	1.56%
Financial Expenses	-				
Capital Outlay	42,630	32,467	66,612	-23.84%	105.17%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	123,998	123,998	163,014	0.00%	31.47%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,047	4,370	5,124	7.98%	17.25%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	128,045	128,368	168,138	0.25%	30.98%
BALANCE	15,394	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	2,234				
Unobligated Allotment	13,160				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	12,997	23,569	11,954	81.34%	-49.28%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	35,341	32,448	35,500	-8.19%	9.41%
Tuition Fees	18,904	24,000	20,000	26.96%	-16.67%
Income Collected from Students	15,985	7,680	15,000	-51.95%	95.31%
Income from Other Sources	43	68	100	58.14%	47.06%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/Donations					
Others	409	700	400	71.15%	-42.86%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	48,338	56,017	47,454	15.89%	-15.29%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	24,769	44,063	35,500	77.90%	-19.43%
Personnel Services	11,667	14,312	15,000	22.67%	4.81%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	12,331	13,292	14,000	7.79%	5.33%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	771	16,459	6,500	2034.76%	-60.51%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	23,569	11,954	11,954	-49.28%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	191,777	184,385	215,592	-3.85%	16.92%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	152,814	172,431	203,638	12.84%	18.10%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Mindanao State University
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,106,917	2,743,883	2,468,917	30.23%	-10.02%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	455,519	349,050	334,139	-23.37%	-4.27%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	147,252	114,948	43,560	-21.94%	-62.10%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,709,688	3,207,881	2,846,616	18.39%	-11.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	177,646	194,713	215,761	9.61%	10.81%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	2,887,334	3,402,594	3,062,377	17.85%	-10.00%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	2,017,531	2,743,883	2,468,917	36.00%	-10.02%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	347,252	349,050	334,139	0.52%	-4.27%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	87,558	114,948	43,560	31.28%	-62.10%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	2,452,341	3,207,881	2,846,616	30.81%	-11.26%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	162,458	194,713	215,761	19.85%	10.81%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	2,614,799	3,402,594	3,062,377	30.13%	-10.00%
BALANCE	272,535	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	95,638				
Unobligated Allotment	176,897				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	95,941	182,471	221,508	90.19%	21.39%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	240,639	243,753	251,186	1.29%	3.05%
Tuition Fees	70,965	63,263	62,759	-10.85%	-0.80%
Income Collected from Students	59,136	57,607	57,616	-2.59%	0.02%
Income from Other Sources	36,846	42,171	47,329	14.45%	12.23%
Income from Revolving Fund	4,856	6,006	6,595	23.68%	9.81%
Grants/Donations	17,771	18,658	18,864	4.99%	1.10%
Others	51,065	56,048	58,023	9.76%	3.52%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	336,580	426,224	472,694	26.63%	10.90%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	154,109	204,716	202,101	32.84%	-1.28%
Personnel Services	7,812	7,170	7,410	-8.22%	3.35%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	125,182	153,480	147,125	22.61%	-4.14%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	21,115	44,066	47,566	108.70%	7.94%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	182,471	221,508	270,593	21.39%	22.16%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	3,223,914	3,828,818	3,535,071	18.76%	-7.67%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	2,768,908	3,607,310	3,264,478	30.28%	-9.50%

Table G

STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018**SUC: Mindanao State University - Tawi-Tawi College of Technology and Oceanography****Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO****(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)**

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	365,210	497,074	424,169	36.11%	-14.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	100,231	67,899	70,439	-32.26%	3.74%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	31,105	64,949	41,187	108.81%	-36.59%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	496,546	629,922	535,795	26.86%	-14.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,266	32,979	36,710	8.96%	11.31%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	526,812	662,901	572,505	25.83%	-13.64%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	356,323	497,074	424,169	39.50%	-14.67%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	23,619	67,899	70,439	187.48%	3.74%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	14,969	64,949	41,187	333.89%	-36.59%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	394,911	629,922	535,795	59.51%	-14.94%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	30,225	32,979	36,710	9.11%	11.31%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	425,136	662,901	572,505	55.93%	-13.64%
BALANCE	101,676	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	66,069				
Unobligated Allotment	35,607				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	10,993	22,524	34,605	104.89%	53.64%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	12,996	13,646	14,328	5.00%	5.00%
Tuition Fees	1,426	1,497	1,572	4.98%	5.01%
Income Collected from Students	3,000	3,150	3,307	5.00%	4.98%
Income from Other Sources	5,932	6,229	6,541	5.01%	5.01%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,638	2,770	2,908	5.00%	4.98%
Grants/Donations	-	-	-		
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	23,989	36,170	48,933	50.78%	35.29%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	1,465	1,565	1,647	6.83%	5.24%
Personnel Services	220	258	270	17.27%	4.65%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	1,245	1,307	1,377	4.98%	5.36%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay					
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	22,524	34,605	47,286	53.64%	36.64%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	550,801	699,071	621,438	26.92%	-11.11%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	426,601	664,466	574,152	55.76%	-13.59%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Sulu State College
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	68,464	75,771	85,135	10.67%	12.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	44,593	37,678	40,446	-15.51%	7.35%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	54,886	59,949	94,000	9.22%	56.80%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	167,943	173,398	219,581	3.25%	26.63%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	5,636	5,846	6,352	3.73%	8.66%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	173,579	179,244	225,933	3.26%	26.05%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	67,229	75,771	85,135	12.71%	12.36%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	43,593	37,678	40,446	-13.57%	7.35%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	54,886	59,949	94,000	9.22%	56.80%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	165,708	173,398	219,581	4.64%	26.63%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,806	5,846	6,352	21.64%	8.66%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	170,514	179,244	225,933	5.12%	26.05%
BALANCE	3,065	-	-		
Unreleased Appropriations	1,599				
Unobligated Allotment	1,466				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	5,710	4,966	3,973	-13.03%	-20.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	41,971	34,027	27,465	-18.93%	-19.28%
Tuition Fees	23,044	19,038	15,230	-17.38%	-20.00%
Income Collected from Students	18,244	14,175	11,340	-22.30%	-20.00%
Income from Other Sources	683	814	895	19.18%	9.95%
Income from Revolving Fund					
Grants/Donations					
Others					
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	47,681	38,993	31,438	-18.22%	-19.38%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	42,715	35,020	28,000	-18.01%	-20.05%
Personnel Services	17,315	14,700	11,700		
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	21,980	18,600	14,800	-15.38%	-20.43%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	3,420	1,720	1,500	-49.71%	-12.79%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	4,966	3,973	3,438	-20.00%	-13.47%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	221,260	218,237	257,371	-1.37%	17.93%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	213,229	214,264	253,933	0.49%	18.51%

Table G
STATEMENT OF RECEIPTS AND EXPENDITURES - FYs 2016-2018
SUC: Tawi-Tawi Regional Agricultural College
Region: AUTONOMOUS REGION IN MUSLIM MINDANAO
(Amounts In Thousand Pesos)

PARTICULARS	IN THOUSAND PESOS			GROWTH RATE	
	FY 2016	FY 2017	FY 2018	2017	2018
	Actual	Estimates	Estimates	vs. 2016	vs. 2017
NATIONAL GOVERNMENT SUBSIDY					
APPROPRIATIONS					
Personnel Services	53,716	56,993	82,381	6.10%	44.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,272	19,774	20,307	2.60%	2.70%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	46,102	32,467	66,612	-29.58%	105.17%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	119,090	109,234	169,300	-8.28%	54.99%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,068	4,390	6,977	7.92%	58.93%
Total Appropriations - National Government Subsidy (A)	123,158	113,624	176,277	-7.74%	55.14%
OBLIGATIONS					
Personnel Services	49,662	56,993	82,381	14.76%	44.55%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	19,272	19,774	20,307	2.60%	2.70%
Financial Expenses					
Capital Outlay	29,786	32,467	66,612	9.00%	105.17%
Sub-total, New General Appropriations	98,720	109,234	169,300	10.65%	54.99%
Add: RLIP - Automatic Appropriations	4,068	4,390	6,977	7.92%	58.93%
Total Obligations - National Government Subsidy (B)	102,788	113,624	176,277	10.54%	55.14%
BALANCE	20,370				
Unreleased Appropriations	18,976				
Unobligated Allotment	1,394				
INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME					
BEGINNING BALANCE (ESTIMATES)	75	75	75	0.00%	0.00%
ADD: INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME (RECEIPTS)	11,249	5,112	5,659	-54.56%	10.70%
Tuition Fees	7,615	-	-	-100.00%	
Income Collected from Students	560	846	931	51.07%	10.05%
Income from Other Sources	576	576	576	0.00%	0.00%
Income from Revolving Fund	2,498	3,340	3,732	33.71%	11.74%
Grants/Donations					
Others	-	350	420	100.00%	20.00%
Total Internally Generated Income (Receipts) (C)	11,324	5,187	5,734	-54.19%	10.55%
LESS: CHARGES TO INCOME (EXPENDITURES) (D)	11,249	5,112	5,659	-54.56%	10.70%
Personnel Services	4,979	2,556	2,829	-48.66%	10.68%
Maintenance and Other Operating Expenses	3,807	1,534	1,698	-59.71%	10.69%
Financial Expenses					
Fiduciary Fee					
Capital Outlay	2,463	1,022	1,132	-58.51%	10.76%
ENDING BALANCE, INTERNALLY GENERATED INCOME	75	75	75	0.00%	0.00%
GRAND TOTAL, AVAILABLE FUNDS = (A + C)	134,482	118,811	182,011	-11.65%	53.19%
GRAND TOTAL, OBLIGATIONS = (B + D)	114,037	118,736	181,936	4.12%	53.23%